

**ADVANCED ELECTRODE  
MATERIALS AND  
FABRICATION OF  
SUPERCAPACITORS**

# ADVANCED ELECTRODE MATERIALS AND FABRICATION OF SUPERCAPACITORS

By Wenyu Liang, B.ENG

A Thesis Submitted to the School of Graduate Studies in Partial

Fulfillment of the Requirements for the Degree Doctor of Philosophy

McMaster University © Copyright by Wenyu Liang, November 2021

McMaster University DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY (2021) Hamilton,  
Ontario (Materials Science and Engineering)

TITLE: Advanced Electrode Materials and Fabrication of  
Supercapacitors

AUTHOR: Wenyu Liang, B.Eng. (University of Science and  
Technology Beijing, China)

SUPERVISOR: Dr. Igor Zhitomirsky, Distinguished Engineering  
Professor, Ph.D., P.Eng.

NUMBER OF PAGES:XXXIII, 208

## Lay Abstract

To reduce the consumption of fossil fuel and meet the surging demand of electric energy, intensive attention has been drawn to new energy storage device, such as capacitors, batteries and supercapacitors. Owing to their higher energy density compared with conventional capacitors and higher power density compared with batteries, supercapacitors are attracting tremendous research interest. The advantages of supercapacitors are fast charge-discharge rate, high power and energy density and excellent cyclic stability.

The objective of this work was to fabricate high-performance supercapacitor devices based on the development of advanced electrode materials. MXene and Fe-based composite materials were synthesized by conceptually new colloidal approach and some efficient dispersants were developed during the process. The enlarged voltage window and superior performance were recorded for asymmetric supercapacitors. The results presented in this work showed much more promising performance compared with that reported in the literature and paved the way for future research.

## Abstract

Supercapacitors (SCs) have generated significant interest due to their advantages including lightweight, rapid charge-discharge, good rate capability and high cyclic stability. Electrodes are one of the most important factors influencing the performance of SCs. MXene is a promising candidate for supercapacitor electrodes, which is a relatively new material with formula  $M_{n+1}X_nT_x$ , where M is a transitional metal, X stands for C or N, and  $T_x$  is surface terminations. Due to its multi-layered structure, high surface area and rich redox chemistry, good electrochemical performance can be expected. To further enhance the conductivity of the MXene electrodes, multi-walled carbon nanotubes (MCNT) were applied as the conducting additive. The as-fabricated composite electrodes showed reduced resistance and enhanced electrochemical performance. Advanced co-dispersants such as cationic celestine blue (CCB) and anionic catechol violet (ACV) were employed to improve the dispersion of components. CCB and ACV can adsorb strongly on the MXene and MCNT surface to form a homogenous suspension and thus improve the mixing between them. Another advanced dispersant 3,4,5-trihydroxybenzamide (THB) also showed adsorption on both MXene and MCNT particles, favored their dispersive mixing and improved electrochemical performance.

Iron oxides are promising materials for negative electrodes for supercapacitors. The

attempt to combine highly capacitive  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$  with MXene-MCNT composites proved the synergistic effect of individual components. Investigation of Zn-doped  $\text{FeOOH}$  as high active mass loading anode with MCNT as conducting additive allowed for enhanced performance. Zn-Fe double hydroxide materials are promising for the fabrication of advanced supercapacitor electrodes. A safe and neutral  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte was beneficial for the development of asymmetric devices with enlarged voltage window. For cathodes working in an overlapping window with Zn- $\text{FeOOH}$  anode, polypyrrole coated carbon nanotube electrode was fabricated with a comparable capacitance. The advanced dopant eriochrome cyanine R (ECR) allowed for the uniform thickness of PPy coating on MCNT and enhanced charge transfer between PPy and MCNT was achieved. Enhanced capacitive properties of cathodes and anodes at high active mass loading working in complimentary voltage windows allowed for fabrication of high-performance supercapacitor, which was a promising device for practical applications.

## Acknowledgement

My deepest gratitude is first to my supervisor, Dr. Igor Zhitomirsky for his constant encouragement and guidance. Without his help I will never enjoy my Ph.D life so much.

His patience, hardworking and kindness has always inspired me to greater efforts.

I would like to thank my committee members Dr.Kitai and Dr. de Lannoy for their valuable questions during the committee meetings every year. They made me realized of my progress but also weakness and encouraged me with foresight of research.

There are many staffs and technicians who gave me assistance whenever needed and I would like to thank Dr.Britten, Victoria Jarvis, Jhoynner Martinez, Chris Butcher, Xiaogang Li, Ed McCaffery, Paul Dube and Mary-Anne Bechamp for their help.

It was my great pleasure to be part of Dr.Zhitomirsky's group. I really enjoyed past several years working and studying with my colleagues: Ryan Poon, Jordan Milne, Ri Chen, Amanda Clifford, Aseeb Syed, Zhengzheng Wang, Krishna Jangid, Sadman Sakib, Mohamed Nawwar, Qinfu Zhao, Xinqian Liu, WenjuanYang, Coulton Boucher and Chengwei Zhang. Thanks for their help and encouragement for my research, study and daily life.

Last my thanks will go to my beloved family, my dad and mom, for their continuous support, great confidence, and unconditional love all through past years. It is my honor to be your children. And my love, Tai Kang, I am so glad to have you be my

side so that I own the courage to overcome any difficulty. Thank you for your endless love, faith and support on both my academic and personal life.



## Declaration of Academic Achievements

This dissertation was used to fulfill the requirements of the degree Doctor of Philosophy. The major research project was conducted from September 2018 to October 2021. The results of this dissertation were published or submitted in 8 papers in peer-reviewed journals, which were listed below:

1. **Liang W**, Zhitomirsky I. MXene-carbon nanotube composite electrodes for high active mass asymmetric supercapacitors. *Journal of Materials Chemistry A*. 2021;9(16):10335-44.
2. **Liang W**, Zhitomirsky I. Composite  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -carbon nanotube electrodes with high active mass for supercapacitors. *Open Ceramics*. 2021 Sep 1;7:100158.
3. **Liang W**, Zhitomirsky I. Composite  $Fe_3O_4$ -MXene-Carbon Nanotube Electrodes for Supercapacitors Prepared Using the New Colloidal Method. *Materials*. 2021 Jan;14(11):2930.
4. **Liang W**, Zhitomirsky I. Zn-Fe double hydroxide-carbon nanotube anodes for asymmetric supercapacitors. *Frontiers in Materials*. 2020 May 14;7:137.
5. **Liang W<sup>=</sup>**, Poon R<sup>=</sup>, Zhitomirsky I. Zn-doped FeOOH-polypyrrole electrodes for supercapacitors. *Materials Letters*. 2019 Nov 15;255:126542. (=: Authors contribute equally to this publication)
6. Poon R<sup>=</sup>, **Liang W<sup>=</sup>**, Zhitomirsky I.  $Mn_3O_4$  and (ZnFe) OOH Composites for

Supercapacitors with High Active Mass. Metallurgical and Materials Transactions

A. 2020 Feb;51(2):855-62. (=: Authors contribute equally to this publication)

7. **Liang W**, Zhitomirsky I. MXene-polypyrrole electrodes for asymmetric supercapacitors. *Electrochimica Acta*. 2022 Jan 4:139843..
8. **Liang W**, Yang L, Sakib S and Zhitomirsky I. Capacitive properties of magnetic CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nanoparticles for electrical energy storage, *Journal of Electrochemical Society*, Under review.

In addition to the work presented above, I have also contributed to 2 papers that are published in peer-reviewed journals and are not covered in this dissertation.

9. Li X, Zhu J, **Liang W**, Zhitomirsky I. MXene (Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>) anodes for asymmetric supercapacitors with high active mass loading. *Materials Chemistry and Physics*. 2021 May 22:124748.
10. Baker K, Sikkema R, **Liang W**, Zhitomirsky I. Multifunctional Properties of Commercial Bile Salts for Advanced Materials Engineering. *Advanced Engineering Materials*. 2021 May;23(5):2001261.

# Table of Contents

<b>Lay Abstract .....</b>	<b>III</b>
<b>Abstract.....</b>	<b>IV</b>
<b>Acknowledgement .....</b>	<b>VI</b>
<b>Declaration of Academic Achievements .....</b>	<b>VIII</b>
<b>Table of Contents .....</b>	<b>X</b>
<b>List of Figures.....</b>	<b>XVI</b>
<b>List of Tables.....</b>	<b>XXIX</b>
<b>List of Abbreviations and Symbols.....</b>	<b>XXX</b>
<b>Chapter 1 Introduction.....</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>Chapter 2 Literature review .....</b>	<b>4</b>
2.1 The development and performance of supercapacitors .....	4
2.2 Categories of supercapacitors .....	6
2.2.1 Electric double-layer supercapacitors .....	7
2.2.2 Pseudocapacitors.....	8
2.2.3 Hybrid (Asymmetric) supercapacitors .....	10
2.3 Materials for electrodes of supercapacitors .....	11
2.3.1 Carbon-based materials for electrode of EDLCs .....	11

2.3.2 Redox-based materials .....	12
2.3.3 Composite electrodes and hybrid configurations.....	14
2.4 Electrolyte Materials .....	14
2.4.1 Aqueous electrolytes .....	16
2.4.2 Organic electrolytes .....	16
2.4.3 Ionic electrolytes .....	17
2.5 References.....	18
<b>Chapter 3 Objectives .....</b>	<b>21</b>
<b>Chapter 4 MXene–carbon nanotube composite electrodes for high active mass asymmetric supercapacitors.....</b>	<b>22</b>
4.1 Abstract .....	23
4.2 Introduction.....	24
4.3 Experimental procedures .....	27
4.4 Results and discussion .....	29
4.5 Conclusions.....	43
4.6 Acknowledgements .....	44
4.7 References.....	45
<b>Chapter 5 Composite <math>Ti_3C_2T_x</math>-carbon nanotube electrodes with high active mass for supercapacitors .....</b>	<b>49</b>
5.1 Abstract .....	50

5.2 Introduction.....	51
5.3. Results and discussion .....	53
5.4. Conclusions.....	59
5.5 Acknowledgement.....	60
5.6 Supplementary Materials .....	60
5.7 References.....	61
<b>Chapter 6 Composite Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-MXene-Carbon Nanotube Electrodes for Supercapacitors Prepared Using the New Colloidal Method .....</b>	<b>63</b>
6.1 Abstract .....	64
6.2 Introduction.....	65
6.3 Experimental procedure .....	67
6.4 Results and Discussion .....	69
6.5 Conclusions.....	79
6.6 Acknowledgements .....	80
6.7 Supplementary Materials .....	80
6.8 References.....	82
<b>Chapter 7 Zn-Fe Double Hydroxide-Carbon Nanotube Anodes for Asymmetric Supercapacitors.....</b>	<b>88</b>
7.1 Abstract .....	89
7.2 Introduction.....	90

7.3 Experimental procedures .....	93
7.4 Results and discussion .....	95
7.5 Conclusion .....	105
7.6 Acknowledgements .....	106
7.7 Supplementary Material.....	106
7.8 References.....	107
<b>Chapter 8 Zn-doped FeOOH-polypyrrole electrodes for supercapacitors.....</b>	<b>112</b>
8.1 Abstract .....	113
8.2 Introduction.....	114
8.3 Experimental Procedure.....	115
8.4 Results and Discussion .....	116
8.5 Conclusions.....	121
8.6 Acknowledgements .....	122
8.7 Supplementary Materials .....	122
8.8 References.....	125
<b>Chapter 9 Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and (ZnFe)OOH composites for supercapacitors with high active mass .....</b>	<b>126</b>
9.1 Abstract .....	127
9.2 Introduction.....	128
9.3 Experimental Procedure.....	130

9.4 Results and Discussion .....	131
9.5 Conclusions.....	142
9.6 Acknowledgements .....	143
9.7 Supplementary Information .....	143
9.8 References.....	146
<b>Chapter 10 MXene-polypyrrole electrodes for asymmetric supercapacitors.....</b>	<b>150</b>
10.1 Abstract .....	151
10.2 Introduction.....	153
10.3 Experimental procedure .....	156
10.4 Results and Discussion .....	159
10.5 Conclusions.....	174
10.6 Acknowledgments.....	175
10.7 Supplementary materials.....	175
10.8 References.....	178
<b>Chapter 11 Capacitive properties of magnetic CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nanoparticles for electrical energy storage .....</b>	<b>183</b>
11.1 Abstract .....	184
11.2 Introduction.....	185
11.3 Experimental procedures.....	188
11.4 Results and discussion .....	190

11.5 Conclusions .....	202
11.6 Acknowledgments .....	203
11.7 References .....	204
<b>Chapter 12 Conclusions and Future works .....</b>	<b>206</b>



## List of Figures

Figure 2.1 Diagram of a simple electrostatic capacitor [24].....	6
Figure 2.2 Schematic structure and principles of a single cell EDLCs [25].....	7
Figure 2.3 Ragone plot of three major electrochemical energy storage devices. Time constants are shown in dashed line, by dividing the specific energy with specific power[26] .....	11
Figure 2.4 Various conducting polymer structures. A) polypyrrole (PPy), B) polyaniline (PANI), C) polythiophene (PTh) and D) poly(3,4- ethylenedioxythiophene)(PEDOT). .....	13
Figure 2.5 Types of ion pairs in an electrolyte solution: (a) solvated-ion pairs, (b) solvent shared ion pairs, and (c) contact ion pairs[36] .....	15
Figure 2.6 Comparison of the SCs operating voltage window achievable with organic and ionic electrolytes. AN (acetonitrile), PC (propylene carbonate), ADN (adiponitrile), Alkylat. Cyc. Carb. (alkylated cyclic carbonate), EC (ethylene carbonate), DMC (dimethyl carbonate), LiPF <sub>6</sub> (lithium hexafluorophosphate), IL (ionic liquids)[38].....	17
Fig. 4.1 SEM images at different magnification for as-received Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> .....	29
Fig. 4.2 (A and B) Structures of (A) CCB and (B) ACV; (C and D) adsorption of (C) CCB and (D) ACV on Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> : (a) bidentate bridging and (b) chelating	

---

bonding of Ti atoms on the material surface.....	31
Fig. 4.3 (A) CVs at 10 mV s <sup>-1</sup> and (B) capacitance dependences on a sweep rate for (a) Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> (b) 90% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -10% MCNT, (c) 80% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -20% MCNT and (d) 70% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -30% MCNT electrodes with PEMA binder. ....	33
Fig. 4.4 (A) Impedance presentation in a Nyquist graph, (B and C) components of C*= $C_s' - iC_s''$ as functions of frequency for (a) Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> , (b) 90% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> - 10% MCNT, (c) 80% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -20% MCNT and (d) 70% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -30% MCNT electrodes with PEMA binder.....	34
Fig. 4.5 (A–D) GCD data for (A) Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> , (B) 90% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -10% MCNT, (C) 80% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -20% MCNT, and (D) 70% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -30% MCNT electrodes with PEMA binder at (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d) 10, (e) 20, and (f) 35 mA cm <sup>-2</sup> , (E) capacitances versus current density, obtained from GCD for (a) Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> , (b) 90% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -10% MCNT, (c) 80% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -20% MCNT, and (d) 70% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -30% MCNT electrodes .....	35
Fig. 4.6 (A) CVs at 10 mV s <sup>-1</sup> and (B) capacitances at different sweep rates for 90% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -10% MCNT electrodes prepared using (a) ACV dispersant and PEMA binder, (b) CCB dispersant and PEMA binder, (c) ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder, and (d) CCB dispersant and PVBAA binder. ....	36
Fig. 4.7 (A) Nyquist EIS graph, (B) C <sub>s</sub> ' and (C) C <sub>s</sub> '' as functions of AC frequency for 90% Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> -10% MCNT electrodes prepared using (a) ACV dispersant	

and PEMA binder, (b) CCB dispersant and PEMA binder, (c) ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder, and (d) CCB dispersant and PVBAA binder.....37

Fig. 4.8 (A–D) GCD data for 90%  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ –10% MCNT electrodes prepared using (A) ACV dispersant and PEMA binder, (B) CCB dispersant and PEMA binder, (C) ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder, and (D) CCB dispersant and PVBAA binder at (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d) 10, (e) 20, and (f)  $35 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$  and (E) capacitances calculated from the GCD data for electrodes formed using (a) ACV dispersant and PEMA binder, (b) CCB dispersant and PEMA binder, (c) ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder, and (d) CCB dispersant and PVBAA binder.....38

Fig. 4.9 (A) CVs at (a) 5, (b) 10, (c)  $20 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ , (B) capacitances obtained from CVs, (C) GCD data at (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d) 10, (e) 20, and (f)  $35 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$  and (D) capacitances obtained from GCD for PPy coated MCNT electrodes....39

Fig. 4.10 (A) Nyquist EIS graph, (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$  as functions of AC frequency for PPy coated MCNT electrodes. ....40

Fig. 4.11 (A and B) CVs in windows of (A) 0–1.6 V and (B) 0–1.8 V at (a) 5, (b) 10, and (c)  $20 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ , (C) capacitances obtained from the CVs in windows (a) 0–1.6 V and (b) 0–1.8 V, (D and E) GCD data in windows of (D) 0–1.6 V and (E) 0–1.8 V at current densities of (a) 5, (b) 7, (c) 10, (d) 20, and (e)  $35 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$ , (F) capacitances obtained from the GCD in windows (a) 0–1.6 V

and (b) 0–1.8 V.....	41
Fig. 4.12 (A) Nyquist EIS graph, (B) $C_s'$ and (C) $C_s''$ as functions of AC frequency for an asymmetric cell.....	42
Fig. 4.13 Capacitance retention for an asymmetric cell obtained from CVs in voltage windows (a) 0–1.6 V and (b) 0–1.8 V. ....	43
Fig. 5.1. (A,B) SEM images of as-received $Ti_3C_2T_x$ at different magnifications, (C,D) sedimentation test for (C) $1\text{ g L}^{-1}$ MCNT and (D) $1\text{ g L}^{-1}$ $Ti_3C_2T_x$ : (a) without THB in water (b) with THB in water (c) without THB in ethanol and (d) with THB in ethanol, (E) THB structure, (F) THB adsorption on $Ti_3C_2T_x$ surface by (a) bidentate bridging and (b) bidentate chelating. ....	54
Fig. 5.2. (A) CV data, (B) capacitances derived from CVs, (C) Nyquist graph and (D,E) frequency response of $C_s$ components for (a) $Ti_3C_2T_x$ , (b) $Ti_3C_2T_x/10\text{MCNT}$ , and (c) $Ti_3C_2T_x/20\text{MCNT}$ .....	57
Fig. 5.3. (A–C) GCD data for (A) $Ti_3C_2T_x$ , (B) $Ti_3C_2T_x/10\text{MCNT}$ , and (C) $Ti_3C_2T_x/20\text{MCNT}$ at (a–f) 3, 5, 7, 10, 20, and 35 $\text{mA cm}^{-2}$ , (D) capacitance as a function of GCD current, and (E) capacitance retention for (a) $Ti_3C_2T_x$ , (b) $Ti_3C_2T_x/10\text{MCNT}$ , and (c) $Ti_3C_2T_x/20\text{MCNT}$ .....	58
Figure 5.4. Particle size distribution for as received $Ti_3C_2T_x$ measured using dynamic light scattering (DLS, DelsaMax Pro: Beckman Coulter) .....	60
Figure 6.1. SEM images at different magnifications of (A,B) as-received $Ti_3C_2T_x$	

---

and (C,D)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$ . ..... 70

Figure 6.2. (A,B) Cyclic voltammetry data at (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c)  $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ , (C) capacitances for ((A,C) (a))  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-CNT}$  and ((B,C) (b))  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes. .... 73

Figure 6.3. (A) Nyquist  $Z''$  vs.  $Z'$  graph for EIS data, (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$ , derived from the EIS data for (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-CNT}$  and (b)  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes. .... 74

Figure 6.4. Galvanostatic charge–discharge curves of (A) $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-CNT}$ , (B)  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  at (a) 3, (b) 5 (c) 7, (d) 10 (e) 20 and (f)  $35 \text{ mA}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$ , (C) capacitances derived from GCD tests for (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-CNT}$  and (b)  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes. .... 74

Figure 6.5. (A,B) Cyclic voltammetry data at (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c)  $10 \text{ mV}\cdot\text{s}^{-1}$ , (C) capacitances for ((A,C) (a))  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  and ((B,C) (b))  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes. .... 76

Figure 6.6. (A) Nyquist  $Z''$  vs.  $Z'$  graph for EIS data, ((B,C)), (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$ , derived from the EIS data for (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  and (b)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes. .... 77

Figure 6.7. GCD curves for (A)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$ , (B)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  at (a) 3, (b) 5 (c) 7, (d) 10 (e) 20 and (f)  $35 \text{ mA}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$ , (C) capacitances versus current density, calculated from GCD data for (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  and (b)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$ . .... 77

Figure 6.8. Capacitance retention for (a)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT, (b)  $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT and (c)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ - $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT electrodes. .... 79

Figure 6.9. X - ray diffraction patterns of (a)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  - CNT and (b)  $Fe_3O_4$  - CNT and (c)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  -  $Fe_3O_4$  - CNT composites (■ -  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ , ● - CNT, ▲ -  $Fe_3O_4$ )..... 80

Figure 6.10. Current (i) versus scan rate (v) dependence in a logarithmic scale used for the calculation of parameter b for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  -  $Fe_3O_4$  - CNT electrodes from the equation [66]  $i = av^b$ ..... 80

Figure 7.1. (A) Chemical structure of CB (B) adsorption mechanisms of CB on metal surface by (a) bridging and (b) chelation. .... 97

Figure 7.2. SEM for Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT at (A,B) different magnifications. ... 98

Figure 7.3. (A) CVs at scan rate of  $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  and (B)  $C_s$  and  $C_m$  for Zn-Fe-DH - MWCNT. .... 101

Figure 7.4. (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance and frequency dependences of complex capacitance components (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$  for Zn-Fe-DH - MWCNT. .... 101

Figure 7.5. Capacitance retention vs. cycle number for Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT. 101

Figure 7.6. Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current densities of (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d)  $10 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$  for Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT. .... 102

Figure 7.7. SEM image of PPy-MWCNT composite. .... 103

---

Figure 7.8. (A) CV at scan rate of $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ and (B) $C_s$ and $C_m$ vs. scan rate for PPy-MWCNT composite. ....	104
Figure 7.9. CV at scan rate of $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ of asymmetric supercapacitor cell containing Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT negative electrode and PPy-MWCNT positive electrode. ....	104
Figure 7.10. Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current densities of (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d) $10 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$ for asymmetric supercapacitor cell.....	105
Figure 7.11. (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance and (B,C) frequency dependence of complex capacitances (B) $C_s'$ and (C) $C_s''$ for (a)ZnFe-CNT and (b) ZnFeCB-CNT. ....	106
Figure 8.1 (A–D) CVs at scan rates of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ and (E,F) $C_s$ and $C_m$ versus scan rate for (A, E(a)) FC, (B, E(b)) 8ZFC, (C, E(c)) 12ZFC, (D,F) 12ZFCPC.....	118
Figure 8.2 Capacitance retention versus cycle number for (A)(a) FC (b) 8ZFC (c) 12ZFC (B) 12ZFCPC.....	118
Figure 8.3 (A) CVs at scan rates of (a)2, (b) 5 and (c) $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ , and (B) $C_s$ and $C_m$ versus scan rate for MC.....	119
Figure 8.4 Testing data for (A,B) 12ZFC-MC and (C,D) 12ZFCPC-MC cells: (A,C) CVs at scan rates of (a)2, (b) 5 and (c) $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ , and (B,D) $C_s$ and $C_m$ , inset shows LEDs powered by a supercapacitor module. ....	121

Figure 8.5 (A) CVs at scan rates of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) 10 mV s<sup>-1</sup> and (B) C<sub>S</sub> and C<sub>m</sub> versus scan rate for 12ZFCPC..... 122

Figure 8.6 (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and frequency dependences of (B) C<sub>s</sub>' and (C) C<sub>s</sub>" for (a) FC, (b) 8ZFC, (c) 12ZFC..... 122

Figure 8.7 (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and frequency dependence of (B) C<sub>s</sub>' and (C) C<sub>s</sub>" for 12ZFCPC..... 123

Figure 8.8 (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and frequency dependence of complex capacitance (B) C<sub>s</sub>' and (C) C<sub>s</sub>" for MC. .... 123

Figure 8.9 Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and frequency dependence of complex capacitance (B) C<sub>s</sub>' and (C) C<sub>s</sub>" for asymmetric 12ZFCPC-MC device. .... 123

Figure 8.10 Galvanostatic charge-discharge for asymmetric 12ZFCPC-MC device at current densities of (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7 and (d) 10 mA cm<sup>-2</sup>. .... 124

Figure 9.1 XRD pattern of as-precipitated powder, arrows show peaks, corresponding to JCPDS file 024-0734. .... 132

Figure 9.2 (A) CVs at scan rates of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) 10 mV s<sup>-1</sup> and (B) C<sub>S</sub> and C<sub>m</sub> for Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrode. .... 132

Figure 9.3 (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and frequency dependence of complex capacitances (B) C<sub>s</sub>' and (C) C<sub>s</sub>" for Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrode.. 134

Figure 9.4 (A,B) SEM images and (C,D) XPS spectra for Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrode:



(A,C) as prepared and (B,D) after testing. ....	135
Figure 9.5 Capacitance retention of Mn <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub> -MWCNT electrode during cycling. .....	136
Figure 9.6 (A,B,C) CVs at scan rates of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) 10 mV s <sup>-1</sup> and (D) C <sub>S</sub> and C <sub>m</sub> for (A,D(a)) FeOOH-CNT, (B,D(b)) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT and (C,D(c)) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrodes.....	137
Figure 9.7 Capacitance retention during cycling for (a) FeOOH-CNT (b) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT (c) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrode.....	138
Figure 9.8 (A-D) Nyquist plot of complex impedances at (A)-0.8, (B)-0.5, (C)- 0.3 V, and (D)+0.1 V vs. SCE for (a) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT (b) (Fe,Zn)OOH- CNT-PNT electrodes; (E,F) frequency dependence of complex capacitances (E) C <sub>s</sub> ' and (F) C <sub>s</sub> " for (a) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT (b) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrode at fixed potential of +0.1 V vs. SCE.....	139
Figure 9.9 CVs at a scan rate of 20 mVs <sup>-1</sup> for (a) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrode and (b) Mn <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub> -CNT electrode. ....	140
Figure 9.10 (A) CVs at scan rate of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) 10 mV s <sup>-1</sup> and (B) C <sub>S</sub> and C <sub>m</sub> for device, fabricated using Mn <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub> -CNT and (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT as positive and negative electrodes, respectively. ....	141
Figure 9.11 Capacitance retention during cycling of the device fabricated using Mn <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub> -CNT and (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT as positive and negative electrodes,	

respectively and (inset) LED bulbs powered by two devices connected in series. .... 142

Figure 9.12 (A) CVs at scan rates of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) 10 mVs<sup>-1</sup> and (B) C<sub>s</sub> and C<sub>m</sub> (C) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and (D,E) frequency dependence of complex capacitances (D) C<sub>s</sub>' and (E) C<sub>s</sub>" for Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> electrode ..... 144

Figure 10.1. (A) (a) As-prepared 1 g L<sup>-1</sup> Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> (b) as-prepared 1 g L<sup>-1</sup> PCV, and (c) 1 g L<sup>-1</sup> Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> and 1 g L<sup>-1</sup> PCV in water, (B) chemical structure of PCV and (C) adsorption mechanisms of PCV on Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> surface by (a) chelating and (b) bridging..... 162

Figure 10.2. SEM images for (A) as-received pure Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> (B) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-10 (C) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-20 and (D) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-30..... 163

Fig. 10.3. (A) CVs at scan rate of 10 mV s<sup>-1</sup> and (B) C<sub>s</sub> and C<sub>m</sub> versus scan rate, calculated from the CV data, (C) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, (D,E) frequency dependences of components of complex capacitance (D) C<sub>s</sub>' and (E) C<sub>s</sub>", calculated from the EIS data for (a) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> (b) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-10 (c) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-20 (d) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-30..... 164

Figure 10.4. Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current densities of (a)5, (b)7 (c)10 and (d)20 mA cm<sup>-2</sup> for (A) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> (B) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-10 (C) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-20 (D) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-30 and (E) C<sub>s</sub> and C<sub>m</sub> versus current

density, calculated from GCD data, (F) Capacitance retention of (a)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$   
(b)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-10 (c)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-20 (d)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-30..... 169

Fig. 10.5. (A) CVs at scan rates of (a)5, (b)10 and (c)20  $mV s^{-1}$  (B)  $C_s$  and  $C_m$   
versus scan rate (C) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, (D) frequency  
dependences of components of complex capacitance  $C_s'$  and  $C_s''$ , calculated  
from the EIS data (E) Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current  
densities of (a)5 (b)7, (c)10 and (d)20  $mA cm^{-2}$  (F)  $C_s$  and  $C_m$  versus current  
density, calculated from GCD for positive PPy-MCNT electrode..... 170

Figure 10.6. CVs at scan rate of 20  $mV s^{-1}$  for (a) MXene-PPy-20 negative  
electrode and (b) PPy-MCNT positive electrode..... 171

Figure 10.7. (A)CV at a scan rate of 20  $mV s^{-1}$  (B) $C_s$  and  $C_m$  versus scan rate,  
(C)Nyquist plot of complex impedance, (D,E) frequency dependences of  
components of complex capacitance (D) $C_s'$  and (E) $C_s''$ , calculated from the  
EIS data for the asymmetric supercapacitor cell..... 172

Figure 10.8. (A)Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current densities of (a)  
5, (b) 7, (c) 10, (d) 20  $mA cm^{-2}$  and (B) $C_s$  and  $C_m$  versus current density,  
calculated from GCD data (C) capacitance versus cycle number for  
asymmetric supercapacitor cell..... 172

Figure 10.9. SEM image of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-20, prepared without PCV..... 175

Figure 10.10. CVs at scan rates of (a) 5, (b) 10 and (c) 20  $mV s^{-1}$  for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-

20 electrodes, prepared without PCV .....	176
Figure 10.11. Comparison of capacitances at different scan rates for $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-20 electrodes, prepared (a) with and (b) without PCV .....	176
Figure 10.12. Comparison of capacitances obtained from impedance data for $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-20 electrodes, prepared (a) with and (b) without PCV.....	177
Figure 10.13. Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current densities of (a)5 (b)7, (c)10 and (d)20 $mA\ cm^{-2}$ .....	177
Figure 11.1. Magnetization (M) versus magnetic field (H) for $CuFe_2O_4$ at (A)5 K and (B) 293 K.....	190
Figure 11.2. TEM images for (A,B) $CuFe_2O_4$ and (C,D)CFO-20. ....	192
Figure 11.3. Adsorption of murexide on $CuFe_2O_4$ particles, involving chelation of surface atoms (M=Cu or Fe). ....	193
Figure 11.4. SEM images of (A) CFO-0, (B) CFO-10, (C) CFO-20 and (D) CFO-30 electrodes. ....	194
Figure 11.5. XRD data for (a) as-received $CuFe_2O_4$ and electrodes: (b) CFO-0, (c) CFO-10, (d) CFO-20 and (e) CFO-30. ....	195
Figure 11.6. (A-D) CVs at scan rates of (a) 5, (b)10 and (c) 20 $mV\ s^{-1}$ for (A) CFO-0, (B) CFO-10, (C) CFO-20 and (D) CFO-30 electrodes, (E) capacitance versus scan rate for (a) CFO-0, (b) CFO-10, (c) CFO-20 and (d) CFO-30 electrodes. ....	196

Figure 11.7 (A,B) Nyquist plots of impedance, (C) real and (D) imaginary part of complex capacitance derived from the impedance data versus frequency for (a) CFO-0, (b) CFO-10, (c) CFO-20 and (d) CFO-30 electrodes..... 197

Figure 11.8. (A-C) galvanostatic charge discharge data at current densities of (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d) 10, (e) 20 and (f) 40 mA cm<sup>-2</sup> for (A) CFO-10, (B) CFO-20 and (C) CFO-30 electrodes, (D) capacitance versus current density for (a) CFO-10, (b) CFO-20 and (c) CFO-30 electrodes. .... 199

Figure 11.9. Capacitance retention for CFO-20 electrodes. .... 199

## List of Tables

Table 2.1 Comparison of EDLCs and pseudocapacitors .....	10
Table 2.2 Onion-like carbon, carbon nanotubes, graphene, activated carbons, and carbide-derived carbons used in EDLCs[33] .....	12
Table 2.3 Properties of different metal oxides[35] .....	14
Table 6.1. Characteristics of $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -based electrodes with high active mass in $Na_2SO_4$ electrolyte. ....	81
Table 9.1 Mass loadings and specific capacitances of pure $Mn_3O_4$ and composite $Mn_3O_4$ based electrodes. ....	143
Table 9.2 Components of complex impedance for Zn-FeOOH electrode at a frequency of 10 mHz. ....	144
Table 9.3 Components of complex impedance for Zn-FeOOH-PNT electrode at a frequency of 10 mHz. ....	145
Table 9.4 Power-energy characteristics at different current densities for devices, containing positive $Mn_3O_4$ -CNT and negative (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrodes with active mass of the individual electrodes of $36\text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ . ..	145
Table 10.1 Areal capacitances of $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy composite electrodes.....	164
Table 11.1. Properties of $CuFe_2O_4$ electrodes.....	200

## List of Abbreviations and Symbols

A ,mA(unit)	Ampere, milliamper
AC	Activated carbon
ACV/PCV	Anionic catechol violet/Pyrocatechol violet
AML	Active mass loading
C, $\mu\text{C}$ (unit)	Coulomb, microcoulomb
C	Capacitance
$\text{C}^+$	Cationic species in electrolyte
$\text{C}^*$	Complex differential capacitance
$\text{C}_m$	Gravimetric capacitance
$\text{C}_s$	Areal capacitance
$\text{C}_s'$	Real component of complex capacitance
$\text{C}_s''$	Imaginary component of complex capacitance
CCB/CB	(Cationic) Celestine blue
CNT	Carbon nanotube
CPC	Cetylpyridinium chloride
CV	Cyclic voltammetry or cyclic

	voltammogram
DI	Deionized
DLS	Dynamic light scattering
DLVO	Derjaguin-Landau-Verwey-Overbeek
$e^-$	Electron
$\epsilon_0$	Permittivity of vacuum
E	Electrode potential
$E^0$	Standard electrode potential
EDLC	Electrochemical double layer capacitor
EIS	Electrochemical impedance spectroscopy
$f$	Frequency
F	Faraday constant
F, mF, $\mu$ F (unit)	Farad, millifarad, microfarad
FTIR	Fourier-transform infrared spectroscopy
g, mg, $\mu$ g (unit)	Gram, milligram, microgram
h (unit)	Hour
Hz, mHz, kHz (unit)	Hertz, milliHertz, kiloHertz
I	Current
K (unit)	Temperature in Kelvin
k	Boltzmann constant



L, mL (unit)	Liter, milliliter
m, cm, $\mu\text{m}$ , nm (unit)	Meter, centimeter, micrometer, nanometer
M	Molar concentration
MCNT/MWCNT	Multiwalled carbon nanotube
SC	Supercapacitor
P	Maximum power
PEMA	poly (ethyl methacrylate)
PPy	Polypyrrole
PTFE	Polytetrafluoroethylene
PVB/PVBAA	Poly(vinyl butyral-co-vinyl alcohol-co- vinyl acetate)
Q	Charge stored
R	Resistance
s (unit)	Second
SCE	Saturated calomel electrode
SEM	Scanning electron microscopy
T	Temperature
TEM	Transmission electron microscopy
THB	3,4,5-trihydroxybenzamide
TL	Tolonium chloride

V	Voltage
$V_{\max}$	Maximum voltage
$V_{\min}$	Minimum voltage
W (unit)	Watt
wt%	Weight percentage
XRD	X-ray diffraction
$Z^*$	Total impedance
$Z'$	Real component of impedance
$Z''$	Imaginary component of impedance
Rm	Ratio of active material mass to current collector mass
$^{\circ}\text{C}$ (unit)	Temperature in Celsius

# Chapter 1 Introduction

With the rapid development of science and technology, energy is of great importance to the sustainability of human societies. Due to the consumption of fossil fuels and their resulted pollution, there is an urgent need for sustainable and clean energy sources, such as solar, wind and tidal energy. However, without the sustainability, these kinds of energy cannot meet the demand of high-tech products[1]. To address these issues, energy storage and conversion technologies are of great importance. Supercapacitors (SCs), also known as ultracapacitors or electrochemical supercapacitors, have attracted significant attention due to their unique characteristics, such as high power density, short charging time, good cycling capability and low cost[2, 3].

Based on the mechanism of charge storage as well as the categories of active materials, there are three categories of SCs: electrochemical double layer capacitors (EDLCs), pseudocapacitors and hybrid supercapacitors. The first generation among these SCs is EDLCs which are fabricated using carbon-based active materials, especially carbon nanotubes (CNTs), activated carbon (AC) and carbon black, which have high specific surface area (SSA) for accommodation of more ions adsorption/desorption on their surface during charge and discharge. Pseudocapacitors are the second kind of SCs currently compounded by the transitional metal oxides such as  $\text{MnO}_2$ ,  $\text{RuO}_2$ ,  $\text{NiO}$  or conductive polymers with high specific capacitance and large energy storage capacity.

With the aim of increasing the energy density and power density of SCs, hybrid supercapacitors are fabricated as the combination of two different electrode materials with the overwhelming advantages of high power density, fast charging/discharging rate, sustainable cycling life (millions of cycles), and excellent cycle stability [4, 5].

MXenes are relatively new materials discovered in 2011[6], which are transition metal carbides, nitrides or carbonitrides. Among numerous MXene types,  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  is the most studied material and has been investigated for applications in energy storage devices such as batteries[7] and SCs[8] for its high surface area, rich redox chemistry and good conductivity[9]. Of particular interest are the various composites, such as polymer-containing  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ /PVA[10],  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ /PPy[11],  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ /PANI[12], and metal oxide composites such as  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ /MnO<sub>2</sub>[13],  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ /ZnO[14],  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ /Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>[15], and carbon-based composites  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ /CNT[9],  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ /graphene[16],  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ /C[17]. However, the investigations of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -based materials for application in supercapacitor electrodes are limited to low active mass loadings, especially between 1-8 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>[9]. It should be noted that for practical applications, the loading of active material is required to be higher than 20 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>[18]. What's more, the critical influence of electrolyte and binder materials have not drawn adequate attention.

Iron-based materials are promising compounds for SC electrodes, including Fe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, FeOOH, FeO<sub>x</sub>, CoFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and MnFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>[19]. Like other oxide materials, high theoretical specific capacitance, low cost, natural abundance and non-toxicity are the

main advantages of Fe-containing electrode materials[20-22]. However, the poor electrochemical stability limited the performance to a great extent[19].

In this investigation, we focus on fabrication of advanced composite materials as negative electrodes for asymmetric supercapacitors. We developed conceptually new approaches of applying multifunctional molecule as a charge transfer mediator as well as a dispersing agent to improve mixing between components. In addition, we reported new advanced processing techniques for synthesis of non-agglomeration particles. The  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  MXene, Fe-based composites as well as multifunctional  $CuFe_2O_4$  composites were fabricated as negative electrodes at high active mass loading, and tested under enlarged potential range, which gave excellent electrochemical performance and were beneficial for the next generation of electrochemical energy storage devices.

## Chapter 2 Literature review

### 2.1 The development and performance of supercapacitors

Electrochemical supercapacitors have experienced great development in recent years.

As a remarkable patent of Becker, capacitors were firstly described based on high surface area carbon[23]. With the increasing population of hybrid electric vehicles in 1990s, ECs began to draw more attention. The studies on ECs' fabrication as well as electrochemical performance have attracted significant interest. There are alternative applications of ECs showing considerable market potentials, such as fast acceleration of vehicles, the ability to substitute conventional batteries and fuel cells, etc.

The excellent and overwhelming performance of ECs makes them an attractive energy storage option. The charge/discharge efficiency is extremely high, which can be finished in few minutes. In addition, the process is completely reversible so ECs can withstand a large number of charge/discharge cycles. Besides, ECs are more welcomed by the market since they are made of environmentally friendly raw materials. With high power density and high energy density, ECs have a wide range of applications in the future.

To explain the fundamental of ECs, a brief review of capacitors should be summarized as they are similar in terms of general operating mechanisms.

Figure 2.1 shows a simple electrostatic capacitor which consists of two conductive

plates with a dielectric separator in between. When an external power source (such as battery) is applied, electrons on the one of the electrodes of capacitor will travel to the positive terminal of the battery and leaves the electrode positively charged. Simultaneously, electrons on the negative terminal of battery will accumulate on the other electrode of the capacitor, making it negatively charged. The charging process will not stop until the potential difference between two plates of capacitor is equal to applied voltage. The two plates are now charged positively and negatively, respectively. The total amount of charge stored is given by equation 2-1,

$$Q=CV \quad (\text{Eq. 2-1})$$

Where Q is the total charge stored, V is voltage between two plates of capacitor and C stands for the capacitance of the capacitor. According to the equation 2-2, the specific capacitance is determined by the surface area A, vacuum permittivity  $\epsilon_0$ , dielectric constant  $\epsilon_r$  and thickness of the double-layer d.

$$C = \epsilon_0 \epsilon_r \frac{A}{d} \quad (\text{Eq. 2-2})$$

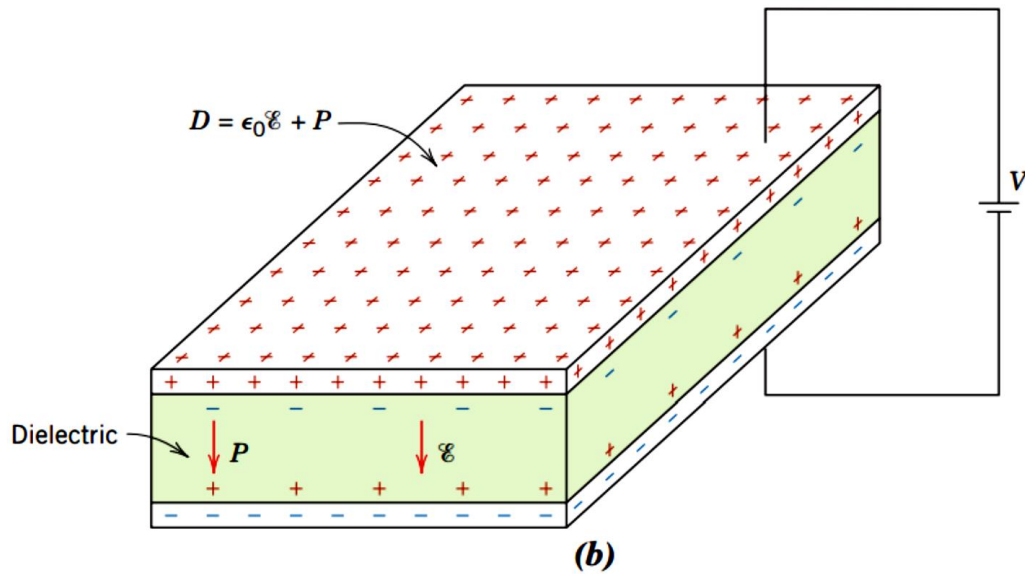


Figure 2.1 Diagram of a simple electrostatic capacitor [24]

The total charge stored is proportional to the voltage applied, and the total energy stored in a capacitor is described by the following equation:

$$E = \frac{1}{2} CV^2 \quad (\text{Eq. 2-3})$$

And the power density can be written as:

$$P = \frac{V^2}{R_{ESR}} \quad (\text{Eq. 2-4})$$

where  $R_{ESR}$  is the equivalent series resistance. From these equations, it is obvious that to achieve both high power and energy density, the operating voltage should be increased. In addition, by increasing the capacitance the energy density will also be increased.

## 2.2 Categories of supercapacitors

Based on the charge storage mechanism, ECs can be generally divided into three groups: (i) electric double-layer supercapacitors (EDLC), (ii) Faradaic supercapacitors



(FS) or pseudocapacitors, and (iii) hybrid supercapacitors.

### 2.2.1 Electric double-layer supercapacitors

Figure 2.2 shows the schematic structure of an electric double layer capacitor (EDLC), which includes two high surface area porous electrodes with a separator in the middle. The separator is immersed in a special electrolyte. When the voltage is applied to the capacitor, without any Faradic process, the charge is accumulated at the interface between electrode and electrolyte. Finally, the accumulated charge forms an electric double-layer, and the thickness of each layer is in the order of a few angstroms (0.3-0.8 nm).

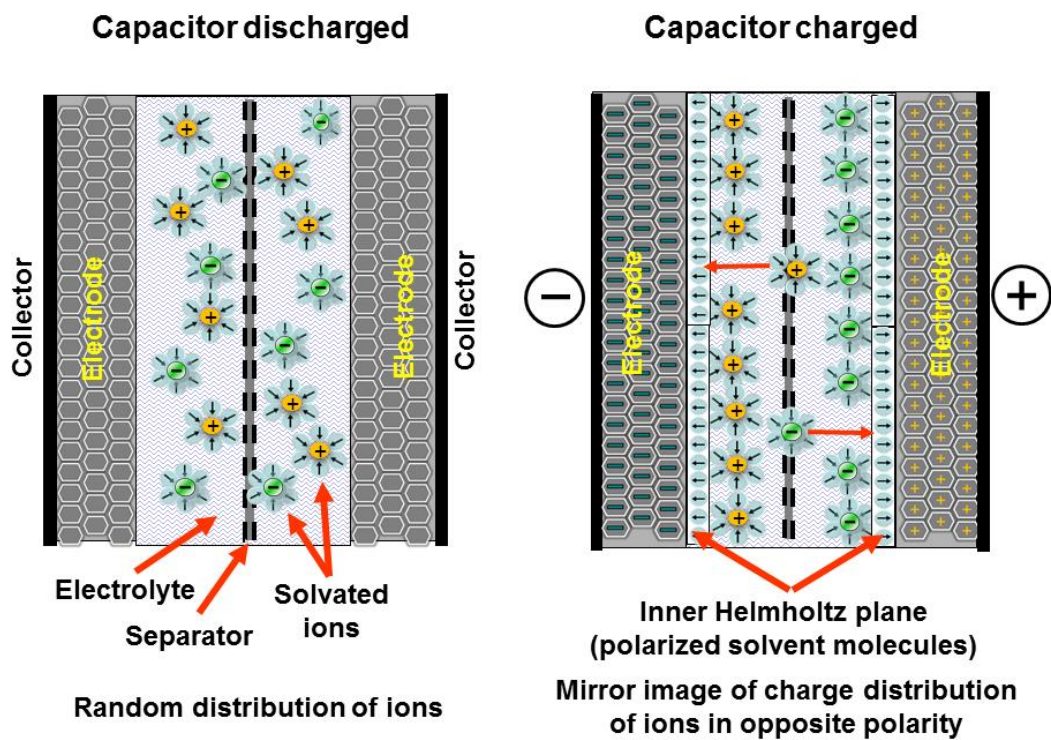
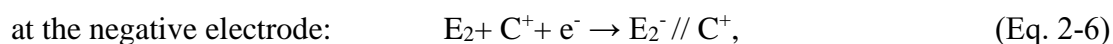
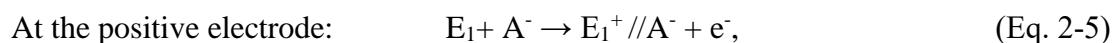


Figure 2.2 Schematic structure and principles of a single cell EDLCs [25]

In the charging process, the electrons travelling from the negative electrode will go back to the positive electrode through an external load. In the electrolyte, the cations go towards the negative electrode and the anions go to the positive one. These processes can be showed in the electrochemical way as follows.



where  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  are the positive and negative electrodes, respectively.  $A^-$  is the anion and  $C^+$  is the cation.  $//$  represents the interface of the electrode and the electrolyte. The discharge process can be represented by reverse of the above equations.

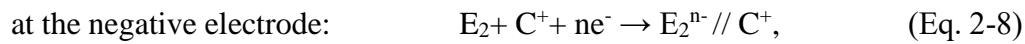
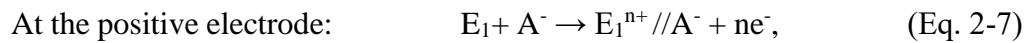
Based on equation 2-2, to achieve the high capacitance of the EDLC, high surface area, high permittivity and a small distance between two electrodes are required. In commercial applications, porous carbon materials are typically used as the electrode materials for their large surface areas.

As a result, the capacitance and energy density of EDLCs are much higher than that of conventional capacitor where the capacitance is just in the order of pF or  $\mu$ F typically. Besides, without any redox reaction, EDLCs enjoy a much higher power density than pseudocapacitors which involve redox reactions.

### **2.2.2 Pseudocapacitors**

Significantly different from mechanism of electrochemical double-layer capacitors (EDLCs) which mainly based on the electrostatic charge storage, there is always a

redox reaction during the charge/discharge process for pseudocapacitors. When an external potential is applied, a fast and reversible redox reaction happens on the electrode, which allows the charges to pass through the interface between the electrode and electrolyte. The mechanisms of charge/discharge of a pseudocapacitor are similar to that of a battery. During a charge process, the reactions at both two electrodes can be expressed as follows:



where  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  are the positive and negative electrodes, respectively.  $A^-$  is the anion and  $C^{n^+}$  is the cation.  $//$  describes the interface of the electrode and the electrolyte.  $ne^-$  represents the electroadsorption valence which relates to the oxidation and reduction reaction at the electrode. The discharge process can be represented by reverse of the above equations.

ECs technology makes it possible to obtain high values of specific capacitance in double-layer capacitors and pseudocapacitors. Double-layer capacitors could offer outstanding charge storage because of high active area of electrodes and charge separation at atomic dimension, while pseudocapacitors could realize high capacitance due to the redox reaction taken place when applied an external potential. Comparison of these two capacitors is shown in Table 2.1.

Table 2.1 Comparison of EDLCs and pseudocapacitors[26]

<b>Characteristics</b>	<b>EDLCs</b>	<b>pseudocapacitors</b>
<b>Faradaic process</b>	N/A	Yes
<b>Capacitance</b>	20–50 $\mu\text{F cm}^{-2}$	2000 $\mu\text{F cm}^{-2}$ for single-electron transferred process; 200–500 $\text{mF cm}^{-2}$ for multi-electrons transferred
<b>Reversibility</b>	Highly reversible	Quite reversible but has intrinsic electrode kinetic rate limitation
<b>Advantage</b>	High power density	High energy density

### 2.2.3 Hybrid (Asymmetric) supercapacitors

Hybrid supercapacitors are made by one electric double electrode with another pseudocapacitive electrode, which overcome the shortcomings both of EDLCs and pseudocapacitors. As is shown in Figure 2.3, hybrid supercapacitors with high specific energy and high specific power fill the gap between symmetric supercapacitors and Li-ion batteries.

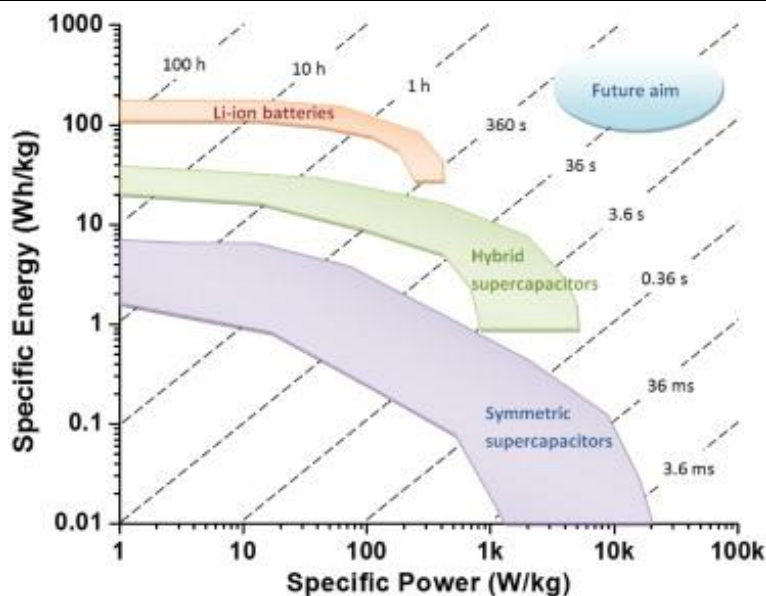


Figure 2.3 Ragone plot of three major electrochemical energy storage devices. Time constants are shown in dashed line, by dividing the specific energy with specific power[27]

### 2.3 Materials for electrodes of supercapacitors

The materials' structure and morphology have considerable influence on electrochemical properties of supercapacitor electrodes. For EDLCs and pseudocapacitors, carbon-based materials and transition metal oxides as well as conductive polymer are widely used. As a combination of two different electrodes, hybrid supercapacitors use composite electrodes materials.

#### 2.3.1 Carbon-based materials for electrode of EDLCs


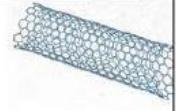
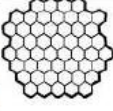

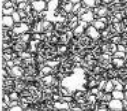

Since the mechanism of EDLCs is based on the accumulation of charges at the interface between electrode and electrolyte, high specific surface area, low electrochemical activity and high porosity are necessary. So carbon materials, like carbon nanotube(CNT)[27, 28], graphene[29, 30], carbon aerogels[31, 32], activated

carbon[33] and other carbon-based materials, are widely used as the electrode materials of EDLCs.

As shown in table 2.2, activated carbon has very high specific capacitance but low conductivity, while CNT and graphene have low capacitance with high conductivity.

As a result, CNT and graphene are always used as additives to enhance the conductivity of EDLCs electrodes.

Table 2.2 Onion-like carbon, carbon nanotubes, graphene, activated carbons, and carbide-derived carbons used in EDLCs[34]

Material	Carbon onions	Carbon nanotubes	Graphene	Activated carbon	Carbide derived carbon	Templated carbon
Dimensionality	0-D	1-D	2-D	3-D	3-D	3-D
Conductivity	High	High	High	Low	Moderate	Low
Volumetric Capacitance	Low	Low	Moderate	High	High	Low
Cost	High	High	Moderate	Low	Moderate	High
Structure						

### 2.3.2 Redox-based materials

Compared to EDLCs, pseudocapacitors have a relatively higher capacitance. Based on redox reaction, the charges can accumulate both in an electrostatic way and also in a faradaic reaction way[35].

#### 2.3.2.1 Conducting polymers

Conducting polymers offer benefits of easy fabrication and high conductivity, so they attract much attention. The advanced conducting polymers are (i) polypyrrole (PPy), (ii) polyaniline (PANI), (iii) polythiophene (PTh) and (iv) poly(3,4-

ethylenedioxythiophene) (PEDOT). Figure 2.4 shows their different molecular structures.

In the charge/discharge process, the charges are accumulated by the redox reaction taking place in the bulk volume of the film, instead of just on the surface as the case of carbon. Therefore, the specific capacitance of ECs made by this kind of materials is relatively high. However, there is a limitation of conductive polymers that they can only be used within a rigid potential window, which limits their applications.

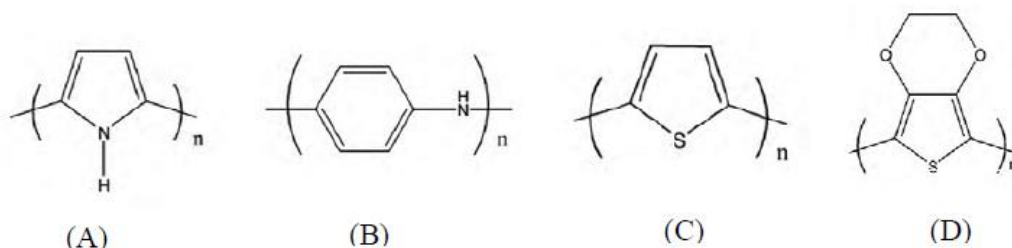


Figure 2.4 Various conducting polymer structures. A) polypyrrole (PPy), B) polyaniline (PANI), C) polythiophene (PTh) and D) poly(3,4-ethylenedioxythiophene)(PEDOT).

### 2.3.2.2 Transition metal oxide materials

The table 2.3 shows the common metal oxide materials for pseudocapacitor electrodes. It is obvious that  $\text{RuO}_2$  has a high conductivity as well as a high capacitance. However, applications of this material are limited by its high cost.

Therefore, it cannot be widely applied to industry. Therefore, other materials, such as  $\text{MnO}_2$ ,  $\text{NiO}$  and  $\text{V}_2\text{O}_5$ , attract more attention in recent years.

Table 2.3 Properties of different metal oxides[37]

Metal oxide	Potential range (V)	Conductivity (S/cm)	Theoretical capacitance (F/g)
MnO <sub>2</sub>	0.9	10 <sup>-5</sup> -10 <sup>-6</sup>	1380
NiO	0.5	0.01-0.32	2584
Co <sub>3</sub> O <sub>4</sub>	0.45	10 <sup>-4</sup> -10 <sup>-2</sup>	3560
V <sub>2</sub> O <sub>5</sub>	1	10 <sup>-4</sup> -10 <sup>-2</sup>	2120
RuO <sub>2</sub>	1.23	1-10 <sup>3</sup>	2200

### 2.3.3 Composite electrodes and hybrid configurations

As mentioned above, carbon-based materials offer great advantages. However, their low capacitance is a serious limitation in many applications. On the other hand, with low conductivity of transition metal oxides and low mechanical stability of polymer, pseudocapacitors also have limitations.

As a result, the combination of those materials as composites is widely applied in electrodes, leading to high power density, good mechanical properties, and long cycle life.

### 2.4 Electrolyte Materials

An electrolyte is one of the most important components for ECs as well. The electric



conductance of the electrolyte exerts a strong influence on the equivalent series resistance of the device, and thus its power output characteristics. On the other hand, the extent of ionization and dielectric properties of the electrolyte influence the specific capacitance of the electrode. The selection of a practical electrolyte requires a high ionic concentration, wide voltage window, high electrochemical stability, high purity, low cost and low toxicity.

There are two critical factors related to the conductance of the electrolyte: the concentration of free charge carriers and the ionic mobility, which are mainly dependent on the solubility of the salt in the solvent and the degree of dissociation of dissolved salts. For ion pairs in an electrolyte solution, there are mainly three types: the first type is the hydration shell contact, which provides high fraction of salts as free charge carriers of electric current; the second kind is shared hydration shells, resulting in the reduction of the distance between the solvated ions; when the solvent is poor solvating, the cations and anions just contact with each other, which is the third type of ion pairs. Figure 2.5 shows three stages of ion pairing illustrated above.

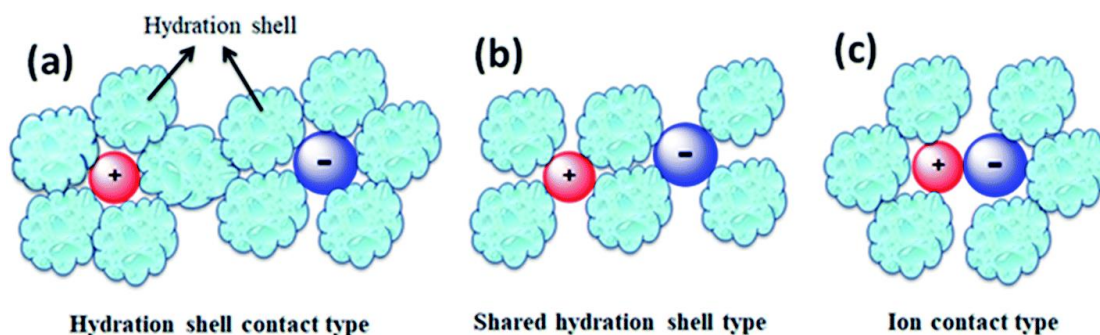


Figure 2.5 Types of ion pairs in an electrolyte solution: (a) solvated-ion pairs, (b) solvent shared ion pairs, and (c) contact ion pairs[37]

Conventional liquid electrolytes used in ECs can be classified by their materials into three types: (1) aqueous electrolytes, (2) organic electrolytes and (3) ionic liquids.

#### **2.4.1 Aqueous electrolytes**

Dependent on the salt used, aqueous electrolytes can be acidic, basic or neutral. The common aqueous electrolytes used in supercapacitors are  $\text{H}_2\text{SO}_4$ ,  $\text{KOH}$ ,  $\text{KCl}$  and  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ , etc. Compared to organic electrolytes, aqueous electrolytes have the advantages of higher ionic concentrations and low resistance. Due to their high conductivity, SCs fabricated using aqueous electrolytes can provide a high power density than organic ones. Meanwhile, the preparation of aqueous electrolyte is much easier and requires no special equipment or tight purity control compared to that of the organic one. However, the small voltage window of the aqueous electrolyte needs to be noticed and many efforts have been made to improve it. From the literatures, up to 2.2 V voltage window has been achieved[38].

#### **2.4.2 Organic electrolytes**

As mentioned above, organic electrolytes have the strength of larger operating voltage window compared to the aqueous ones, which could lead to a higher energy density. On the other hand, there are also some drawbacks such as the high electric resistance, low power and capacitances as well as complex production conditions. In addition, they are very sensitive to the contamination, especially from moisture. Organic electrolytes could operate at potentials up to 3.6 V and are the most widely used in

commercially available ECs[39].

### 2.4.3 Ionic electrolytes

As the electrolyte often used at high temperatures, ionic liquids have a high ionic conductivity, low vapor pressure, non-flammability, wide electrochemical window and high thermal stability. To achieve the good performance of energy storage, it requires a good chemical stability as well as a high ionic conductivity. Figure 2.6 shows some typical organic electrolytes and ionic liquids with enlarged voltage windows.

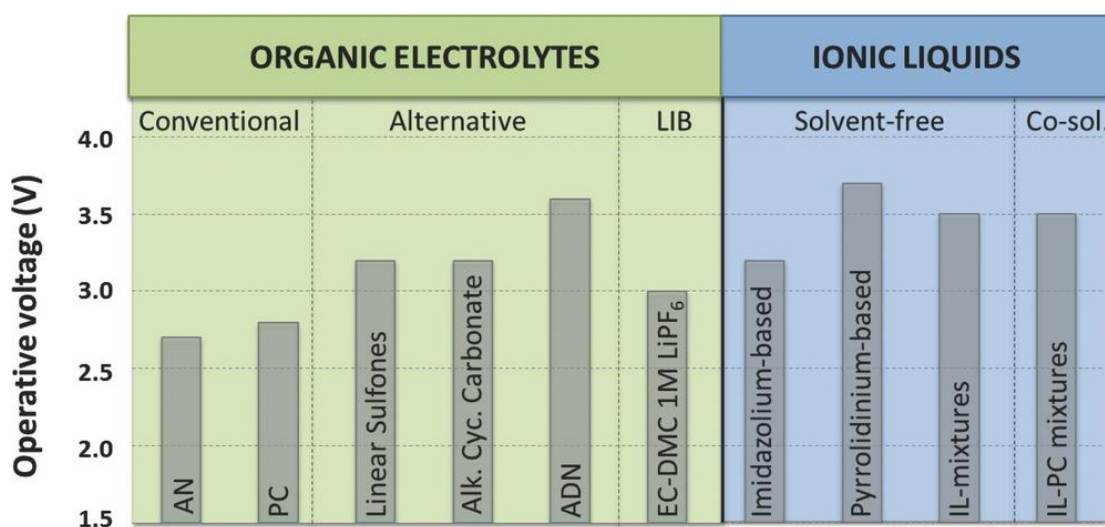


Figure 2.6 Comparison of the SCs operating voltage window achievable with organic and ionic electrolytes. AN (acetonitrile), PC (propylene carbonate), ADN (adiponitrile), Alkylat. Cyc. Carb. (alkylated cyclic carbonate), EC (ethylene carbonate), DMC (dimethyl carbonate), LiPF<sub>6</sub> (lithium hexafluorophosphate), IL (ionic liquids)[39].

## 2.5 References

1. Higgins, D., et al., *The application of graphene and its composites in oxygen reduction electrocatalysis: a perspective and review of recent progress*. Energy & Environmental Science, 2016. 9(2): p. 357-390.
2. Bao, L., J. Zang, and X. Li, *Flexible Zn<sub>2</sub>SnO<sub>4</sub>/MnO<sub>2</sub> core/shell nanocable-carbon microfiber hybrid composites for high-performance supercapacitor electrodes*. Nano letters, 2011. 11(3): p. 1215-1220.
3. An, K.H., et al., *Electrochemical properties of high-power supercapacitors using single-walled carbon nanotube electrodes*. Advanced functional materials, 2001. 11(5): p. 387-392.
4. Simon, P. and Y. Gogotsi, *Materials for electrochemical capacitors*. Nature materials, 2008. 7(11): p. 845-854.
5. Ma, S.-B., et al., *A novel concept of hybrid capacitor based on manganese oxide materials*. Electrochemistry Communications, 2007. 9(12): p. 2807-2811.
6. Naguib, M., et al., *Two-dimensional nanocrystals produced by exfoliation of Ti<sub>3</sub>AlC<sub>2</sub>*. Advanced materials, 2011. 23(37): p. 4248-4253.
7. Tang, Q., Z. Zhou, and P. Shen, *Are MXenes promising anode materials for Li ion batteries? Computational studies on electronic properties and Li storage capability of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub> and Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>X<sub>2</sub> (X= F, OH) monolayer*. Journal of the American Chemical Society, 2012. 134(40): p. 16909-16916.
8. Zhao, M.Q., et al., *Flexible MXene/carbon nanotube composite paper with high volumetric capacitance*. Advanced materials, 2015. 27(2): p. 339-345.
9. Liang, W. and I. Zhitomirsky, *MXene-carbon nanotube composite electrodes for high active mass asymmetric supercapacitors*. Journal of Materials Chemistry A, 2021. 9(16): p. 10335-10344.
10. Ling, Z., et al., *Flexible and conductive MXene films and nanocomposites with high capacitance*. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences, 2014. 111(47): p. 16676-16681.
11. Le, T.A., et al., *Intertwined titanium carbide MXene within a 3 D Tangled polypyrrole nanowires matrix for enhanced supercapacitor performances*. Chemistry—A European Journal, 2019. 25(4): p. 1037-1043.
12. Lu, X., et al., *Hierarchical architecture of PANI@ TiO<sub>2</sub>/Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> ternary composite electrode for enhanced electrochemical performance*. Electrochimica Acta, 2017. 228: p. 282-289.
13. Jiang, H., et al., *A novel MnO<sub>2</sub>/Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> MXene nanocomposite as high performance electrode materials for flexible supercapacitors*. Electrochimica Acta, 2018. 290: p. 695-703.

14. Hou, C. and H. Yu, *Zno/Ti3C2Tx monolayer electron transport layers with enhanced conductivity for highly efficient inverted polymer solar cells*. Chemical Engineering Journal, 2021. 407: p. 127192.
15. Liang, W. and I. Zhitomirsky, *Composite Fe3O4-MXene-Carbon Nanotube Electrodes for Supercapacitors Prepared Using the New Colloidal Method*. Materials, 2021. 14(11): p. 2930.
16. Aissa, B., et al., *Transport properties of a highly conductive 2D Ti3C2Tx MXene/graphene composite*. Applied Physics Letters, 2016. 109(4): p. 043109.
17. Shen, L., et al., *Carbon-intercalated Ti 3 C 2 T x MXene for high-performance electrochemical energy storage*. Journal of Materials Chemistry A, 2018. 6(46): p. 23513-23520.
18. Chen, R., et al., *The Development of Pseudocapacitor Electrodes and Devices with High Active Mass Loading*. Advanced Energy Materials, 2020. 10(20): p. 1903848.
19. Zeng, Y., et al., *Iron-based supercapacitor electrodes: advances and challenges*. Advanced Energy Materials, 2016. 6(24): p. 1601053.
20. Chen, W., et al., *Hierarchical NiCo2O4@ Co-Fe LDH core-shell nanowire arrays for high-performance supercapacitor*. Applied Surface Science, 2018. 451: p. 280-288.
21. Binitha, G., et al., *Electrospun  $\alpha$ -Fe2O3 nanostructures for supercapacitor applications*. Journal of Materials Chemistry A, 2013. 1(38): p. 11698-11704.
22. Wang, L., et al., *Preparation of Fe3O4 with high specific surface area and improved capacitance as a supercapacitor*. Nanoscale, 2013. 5(9): p. 3793-3799.
23. Becker, H.I., *Low voltage electrolytic capacitor*. 1957, Google Patents.
24. Callister Jr, W.D. and D.G. Rethwisch, *Fundamentals of materials science and engineering: an integrated approach*. 2012: John Wiley & Sons.
25. Kötz, R. and M. Carlen, *Principles and applications of electrochemical capacitors*. Electrochimica acta, 2000. 45(15): p. 2483-2498.
26. Zhang, Y., Feng, H., et al., *Progress of electrochemical capacitor electrode materials: A review*. International journal of hydrogen energy, 2009, 34(11), p.4889-4899.
27. Li, X. and B. Wei, *Supercapacitors based on nanostructured carbon*. Nano Energy, 2013. 2(2): p. 159-173.
28. Honda, Y., et al., *Aligned MWCNT sheet electrodes prepared by transfer methodology providing high-power capacitor performance*. Electrochemical and Solid-State Letters, 2007. 10(4): p. A106-A110.

- 
29. Brownson, D.A., D.K. Kampouris, and C.E. Banks, *An overview of graphene in energy production and storage applications*. Journal of Power Sources, 2011. 196(11): p. 4873-4885.
  30. Miller, J.R., R. Outlaw, and B. Holloway, *Graphene double-layer capacitor with ac line-filtering performance*. Science, 2010. 329(5999): p. 1637-1639.
  31. Fang, B. and L. Binder, *Enhanced surface hydrophobisation for improved performance of carbon aerogel electrochemical capacitor*. Electrochimica acta, 2007. 52(24): p. 6916-6921.
  32. Liu, X.-M., et al., *Impedance of carbon aerogel/activated carbon composites as electrodes of electrochemical capacitors in aprotic electrolyte*. New Carbon Materials, 2007. 22(2): p. 153-158.
  33. Wang, H., et al., *From symmetric AC/AC to asymmetric AC/graphite, a progress in electrochemical capacitors*. Journal of power sources, 2007. 169(2): p. 375-380.
  34. Endo, M., et al., *Capacitance and pore-size distribution in aqueous and nonaqueous electrolytes using various activated carbon electrodes*. Journal of the Electrochemical Society, 2001. 148(8): p. A910-A914.
  35. Zhao, D.-D., et al., *Preparation of hexagonal nanoporous nickel hydroxide film and its application for electrochemical capacitor*. Electrochemistry communications, 2007. 9(5): p. 869-874.
  36. Zhi, M., et al., *Nanostructured carbon-metal oxide composite electrodes for supercapacitors: a review*. Nanoscale, 2013. 5(1): p. 72-88.
  37. Pal, B., et al., *Electrolyte selection for supercapacitive devices: A critical review*. Nanoscale Advances, 2019. 1(10): p. 3807-3835.
  38. Zhang, M., Y. Li, and Z. Shen, *“Water-in-salt” electrolyte enhanced high voltage aqueous supercapacitor with all-pseudocapacitive metal-oxide electrodes*. Journal of Power Sources, 2019. 414: p. 479-485.
  39. Béguin, F., et al., *Carbons and electrolytes for advanced supercapacitors*. Advanced materials, 2014. 26(14): p. 2219-2251.

## Chapter 3 Objectives

As mentioned above, our main goal is to fabricate advanced composite electrodes and supercapacitor devices with high active mass loadings, high ratio of the active material mass to the current collector mass, high capacitance, good capacitance retention at high charge-discharge rates and low impedance.

Due to the relatively slow progress of anodes, we focused on the development of composite materials for negative electrodes based on different active materials, for example, MXene-based composites (Chapter 4, 5, 6 and 10), Fe-based composites (Chapter 7, 8 and 9) and new multifunctional materials (Chapter 11).

This was achieved by:

- 1) Development of efficient dispersants, new strategies and advanced colloidal techniques for improved dispersion of composites with individual components;
- 2) Fabrication of high electrochemical performance for composite electrodes with high mass loading as well as a high ratio of the active material mass to the current collector mass;
- 3) Investigation and optimization of individual levels of content in the composites by testing electrochemical performance of each electrode;
- 4) Fabrication advanced supercapacitor device with enhanced performance.

# **Chapter 4 MXene–carbon nanotube composite electrodes for high active mass asymmetric supercapacitors**

W Liang\* and I. Zhitomirsky\*<sup>α</sup>

\*Department of Materials Science and Engineering, McMaster University,  
Hamilton, Ontario, L8S 4L7, Canada

<sup>α</sup>Corresponding Author: zhitom@mcmaster.ca; 905-525-9140 ext. 23914

Submitted on 26th December 2020. Accepted on 6th April 2021.

Copyright 2021, reproduced with permission from The Royal Society of Chemistry.

This chapter is based on the published paper. DOI: 10.1039/D0TA12485K



#### 4.1 Abstract

This article describes for the first time the fabrication of an asymmetric device, which is based on negative  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  (MXene)–multiwalled carbon nanotube (MCNT) electrodes and positive polypyrrole (PPy) coated MCNT electrodes. The approach involves the feasibility studies of new strategies for achieving enhanced electrochemical performance of high active mass (AM) MXene electrodes. Good material performance at high AM of  $35 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  is linked to the application of multifunctional chelating dispersants for co-dispersion of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and MCNT and advanced water insoluble hydrophilic binders. The experimental results reveal the effect of the chemical structure of the dispersants and binders on electrode performance. Another important finding is the ability of achieving high capacitance of PPy-coated MCNT positive electrodes in a complementary potential range. The analysis of cyclic voltammetry data in  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ –MCNT electrodes shows areal capacitance of  $1.93 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  which is substantially higher than literature results for pure  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  composites. Moreover, high capacitance is obtained at much lower electrical resistance. Especially important is the possibility of achieving higher capacitance equal to  $0.94 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  for the asymmetric supercapacitor in 0–1.6 V window, compared to literature data for symmetric supercapacitors with significantly lower capacitances in smaller voltage windows.

## 4.2 Introduction

Various MXenes, such as carbides, carbonitrides and nitrides are under investigation for applications in supercapacitors.<sup>1-3</sup> It has been widely reported that  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  is a promising MXene-type material<sup>4,5</sup> for supercapacitors and devices for capacitive water deionization.  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  offers benefits of high surface area, good electrical conductivity and high capacitance.<sup>5</sup> The capacitive properties of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  are governed by its unique microstructure as well as by the nature of surface functional groups of this material, which contribute to its pseudocapacitive behavior.<sup>6</sup>

Many studies analyzed  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  composites with  $\text{TiO}_2$ ,<sup>7</sup>  $\text{NiCo}_2\text{S}_4$ ,<sup>8</sup>  $\text{Cu}_{0.5}\text{Co}_{0.5}\text{Se}_2$ ,<sup>9</sup>  $\text{Co}_3\text{O}_4$ ,<sup>10</sup>  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$ ,<sup>11</sup>  $\text{CuS}$ ,<sup>12</sup>  $\text{MnO}_2$ ,<sup>13</sup>  $\text{ZnO}$ ,<sup>14</sup> polypyrrole,<sup>15,16</sup> polyaniline<sup>17</sup> and other capacitive materials.<sup>18-21</sup> The total capacitance of the electrodes included contributions of different charging mechanisms of the individual materials.<sup>19</sup> It was found that the synergy of different mechanisms can result in a higher capacitance of the composite materials, compared to the capacitances of the individual components.<sup>22,23</sup> Enhanced electrochemical performance has also been achieved in nitrogen-doped  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  due to the improved conductivity and redox-active behavior of the nitrogen-containing functional groups.<sup>24-26</sup>  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  materials were combined with carbon black,<sup>27</sup> acetylene black,<sup>28</sup> and graphene<sup>29</sup> for the fabrication of composites with enhanced electrical conductivity. Many studies reported good cycling stability of the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -based composites.<sup>30-35</sup> Investigations

focused on the development of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -based composite electrodes<sup>6,7,18,26,30,36–42</sup> with AM of  $1\text{--}8\text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  and relatively high gravimetric capacitances ( $C_m, \text{F g}^{-1}$ ) have been reported. The areal capacitances ( $C_s, \text{F cm}^{-2}$ ) of the electrodes were typically<sup>43,44</sup>  $0.2\text{--}1\text{ F cm}^{-2}$ .

Capacitive behavior of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  based electrodes was analyzed in different electrolytes, such as KOH,<sup>7,45</sup>  $\text{H}_2\text{SO}_4$ ,<sup>15,16,41</sup> HCl,<sup>17</sup> KCl,<sup>46</sup>  $\text{Li}_2\text{SO}_4$ ,<sup>47</sup>  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ ,<sup>47</sup> and  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_4$ <sup>47</sup> and other electrolytes.<sup>48,49</sup> The electrodes were applied for the design of symmetric supercapacitors with a voltage window<sup>16,26,50,51</sup> of  $0.4\text{--}1.2\text{ V}$ . Larger voltage windows can be achieved in asymmetric aqueous devices, containing two different electrodes operating in different potential ranges in the same electrolyte. The individual electrodes of the asymmetric supercapacitors must contain different charge storage materials with different charging mechanisms in complementary potential ranges. The enlarged voltage window of supercapacitor devices offers benefits of higher energy density and higher power density.

Recent studies<sup>52</sup> highlighted the need in the development of supercapacitor electrodes with high AM loadings and low ratio of current collector mass to the AM mass.

Further advances in the development of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -based supercapacitors can be achieved by the fabrication of efficient electrodes with high AM for operation in aqueous  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ , which is a promising electrolyte for the design of aqueous asymmetric supercapacitors with larger voltage windows. However, many

investigations of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -based materials in  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte were based on the use of electrodes with relatively low AM<sup>47,53,54</sup> in the range of  $1\text{--}3\text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ . The high  $C_m$  achieved at low AM loading indicates that good utilization of active material at higher AM loading can potentially result in high  $C_s$ . However, it is challenging<sup>52</sup> to achieve high  $C_s$  owing to the electrolyte diffusion limitations and reduced electrical conductivity at high AM. The increase in AM to the level of  $20\text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  allowed the design of electrodes<sup>55</sup> with  $C_s$  of  $1.087\text{ F cm}^{-2}$  for the galvanostatic charging at  $1\text{ mA cm}^{-2}$  and  $0.783\text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at potential sweep conditions of  $1\text{ mV s}^{-1}$ . Such electrodes<sup>55</sup> facilitated the design of advanced symmetric  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  supercapacitors. The goal of this work was the manufacturing of composite  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -MCNT electrodes for applications in asymmetric supercapacitors. We prepared electrodes with high AM of  $35\text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  for operation in aqueous  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte. This article reports advanced colloidal fabrication strategies, which allowed for a high  $C_s$  of  $1.93\text{ F cm}^{-2}$  for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -MCNT electrodes. It was demonstrated that the use of chelating co-dispersants for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and MCNT was a key factor for the fabrication of advanced electrodes. It is important to note, that polymer binders have relatively low density, compared to that of inorganic materials. Therefore, a small mass content of a binder added to the composite material results in a large volume content of the binder, which limits ion access to the active material, especially in the case of high AM. Therefore, special attention was focused on the binder selection and optimization of binder

content in the composite electrodes. Good electrochemical capacitive behavior of the electrodes was linked to the beneficial effects of selected binders and dispersants. The analysis of capacitive properties of the electrodes prepared using different dispersants and binders gives an insight into the effect of the structure and properties of the dispersant and binder materials on the electrode performance. With a desire to increase the voltage window, we combined negative  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -MCNT electrodes with positive polypyrrole (PPy) coated MCNT electrodes in aqueous  $Na_2SO_4$  for the preparation of asymmetric supercapacitors. Good capacitive performance of the individual electrodes in complementary voltage windows in aqueous  $Na_2SO_4$  allowed good device performance in the 0–1.6 V voltage window and  $C_S$  of  $0.94\text{ F cm}^{-2}$  for the device was obtained.

### 4.3 Experimental procedures

Anionic catechol violet (ACV) and cationic celestine blue (CCB) dispersants,  $Na_2SO_4$ , poly (ethyl methacrylate) (PEMA, 515 kDa) and a co-polymer of vinyl butyral, vinyl acetate and vinyl alcohol (PVBA, 65 kDa) were purchased from MilliporeSigma. The diameter and length of MCNT (Bayer Corp.) were 13 nm and 1–2  $\mu\text{m}$ , respectively.  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  was supplied by Laizhou Kai Kai Ceramic Materials Co., Ltd., China.

Commercial Ni foam current collectors (95% porosity, Vale) were impregnated using slurries of pure  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  or  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -MCNT in isopropanol-water (85% isopropanol) or ethanol, containing PEMA or PVBAA binders. The use of highly porous Ni foam offered many benefits, such as light weight and possibility of formation of 3D porous conductive electrodes with high active mass loading and reduced content of non-conductive polymer binders. Electrodes were prepared with different MCNT :  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  mass ratios, such as 1 : 9, 2 : 8, 3 : 7. The binder mass was 3% of the  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  and MCNT total mass. The total AM of impregnated material was  $35 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ . ACV and CCB were used as co-dispersants for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  and MCNT. PPy coated MCNT were prepared as described in a previous investigation<sup>56</sup> and used for the fabrication of electrodes with  $AM = 35 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ .  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -MCNT anodes and PPy-coated MCNT cathodes were combined for the design of asymmetric supercapacitor cells. The mass of the individual electrodes was  $35 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ . The electrodes were separated by a porous polymer membrane. Pouch electrochemical cells were prepared, which contained 0.5 M  $Na_2SO_4$  electrolyte.

Electrochemical impedance spectroscopy (EIS) and cyclic voltammetry (CV) investigations were conducted using a potentiostat (AMETEK 2273). Galvanostatic charge discharge (GCD) was performed by Biologic AMP 300. The capacitive behavior of the electrodes was tested in an aqueous 0.5 M  $Na_2SO_4$  solution. High surface area Pt gauze was utilized as a counter electrode, and a saturated calomel

electrode (SCE) was used as a reference. The area of the working electrode was 1 cm<sup>2</sup>. Capacitances  $C_s$  and  $C_m$  were obtained from the CV or GCD data, and complex  $C_s^*$  components ( $C_s'$  and  $C_s''$ ) were calculated from the EIS testing results obtained at AC signal of 5 mV, as it was described in a previous investigation.<sup>52</sup> JEOL JSM-7000F microscope was used for SEM investigations.

#### 4.4 Results and discussion

Fig. 4.1 presents SEM images for a commercial  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  material used in this investigation. The SEM image shows an open-layered structure, which facilitates ion access to the AM for redox reactions. The structure contains chemically bonded layers.

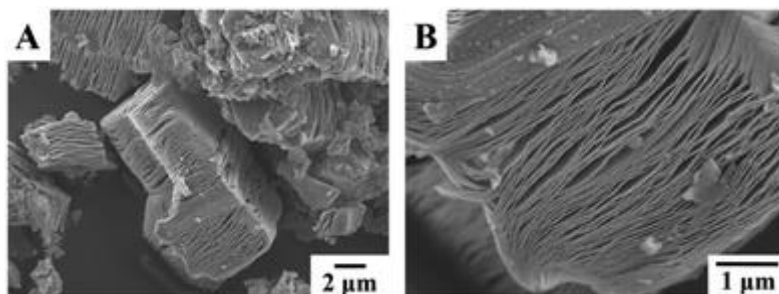


Fig. 4.1 SEM images at different magnification for as-received  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ .

In this investigation, commercial Ni foams were used as current collectors. Slurries of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  and MCNT were prepared for impregnation of the current collectors. MCNT created additional conductive network inside the Ni foam. The development of a slurry of well dispersed particles for the impregnation of the foam is one of the critical

steps in the fabrication of advanced high AM electrodes. An important challenge in the slurry development is mixing and co-dispersion of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and MCNT. It was found that two polyaromatic dispersants, containing catechol groups provided efficient dispersion of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and MCNT.

Fig. 4.2A and B shows chemical structures of cationic celestine blue (CCB) and anionic catechol violet (ACV) dispersants used in this study. The polyaromatic structures of the dispersants were beneficial for their adsorption on MCNT by the  $\pi$ - $\pi$  interaction mechanism.<sup>57,58</sup> It was suggested that catechol ligands of the molecules facilitated their adsorption on  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ . It is known<sup>59</sup> that various catechol molecules show strong adsorption on  $\text{TiO}_2$  and other materials and allow for their efficient dispersion. The adsorption mechanisms involved bridging or chelating bonding of the catechol groups to the Ti atoms. Therefore, similar mechanisms can be proposed for the dispersants bonding to the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  surface (Fig. 4.2C and D). Electric charges of CCB and ACV facilitated electrostatic dispersion of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and MCNT. The ability to co-disperse  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and MCNT using CCB or ACV was beneficial for the fabrication of the composites.



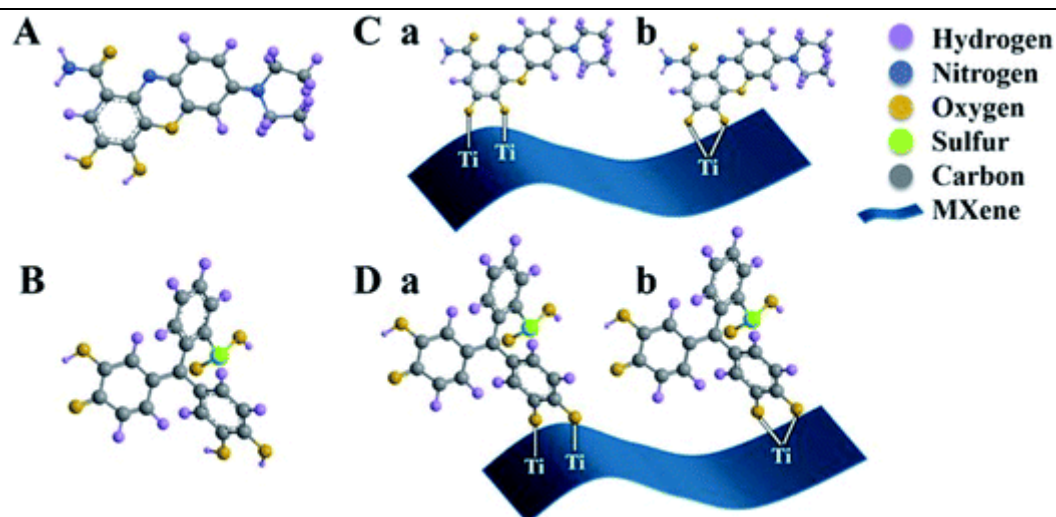


Fig. 4.2 (A and B) Structures of (A) CCB and (B) ACV; (C and D) adsorption of (C) CCB and (D) ACV on  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ : (a) bidentate bridging and (b) chelating bonding of Ti atoms on the material surface.

Binder is an important component of the supercapacitor electrodes. However, insufficient attention has been paid in the literature to the selection of binder materials. In previous investigations<sup>27,28</sup> polytetrafluoroethylene (PTFE) powder was used as a binder. The composite powders, containing  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ , conductive additives and PTFE were pressed in order to achieve binding. The PTFE mass content<sup>27,28,60</sup> in the composite electrodes was 5–10%. In other investigations<sup>12,36,45,46,48</sup> polyvinylidene fluoride (PVDF) polymer was used as a binder for the preparation of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -based electrodes with a PVDF mass content of 5–15%. The large volume content of a polymer results in poor ionic and electronic conductivities of the composite. Moreover, hydrophobic binders, such as PTFE, limit diffusion of aqueous electrolytes in pores of a bulk electrode. Therefore, the selection of a binder material and optimization of its content is important for the development of supercapacitors with high AM. It is in this regard that even in

some technologies, such as tape casting, where relatively large binder content is required for the fabrication of green tapes, the critical limit for the binder content is below 5 mass%. It is obvious that the binder content in the composite electrode material must be minimized. Therefore, it is important to avoid the use of binders, such as PTFE, in a solid form. A polymer binder must be dissolved in a non-toxic solvent to improve binder contact with particle surface. Another important factor is binder–particle interactions, which facilitate binder adsorption on functional inorganic materials. In this investigation, we used PEMA and PVBAA binders for the fabrication of supercapacitor electrodes. PEMA is a promising binder material due to its good mechanical properties, chemical stability and adsorption on inorganic particles.<sup>61</sup> The chemical structure of PEMA includes hydrophilic carbonyl groups, which play an important role in its adsorption on inorganic surfaces. PEMA is soluble in toxic solvents such as toluene and tetrahydrofuran, but it is insoluble in water and isopropanol. However, we found that PEMA is well soluble in a water–isopropanol mixture (85% isopropanol). Therefore, the use of toxic solvents can be avoided. The use of high molecular mass binders is critically important for practical applications. Organic polymers with molecular mass below 10–20 kDa show poor binding properties. In this investigation we used advanced PEMA binder with molecular mass of 515 kDa in a mixed isopropanol–water solvent (85% isopropanol). PVBAA is regarded as a water insoluble polymer. Therefore, ethanol slurries, containing dissolved PVBAA (65 kDa) were used. The chemical

structure of PVBAA contains hydrophilic vinyl alcohol monomers, which facilitate its adsorption on inorganic particles.

The hydrophilic carbonyl groups of PEMA and hydrophilic vinyl alcohol monomers of PVBAA make such polymers more hydrophilic, compared to PTFE and other polymer binders. It was suggested that such properties of PEMA and PVBAA offer benefits for their application in supercapacitors, based on aqueous electrolytes.

Fig. 4.3 shows CVs for pure  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  and composite  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -MCNT electrodes, containing different amounts of MCNT and PEMA as a binder. The electrodes showed rectangular CVs in the  $-0.3$  to  $-1.1$  V potential range.

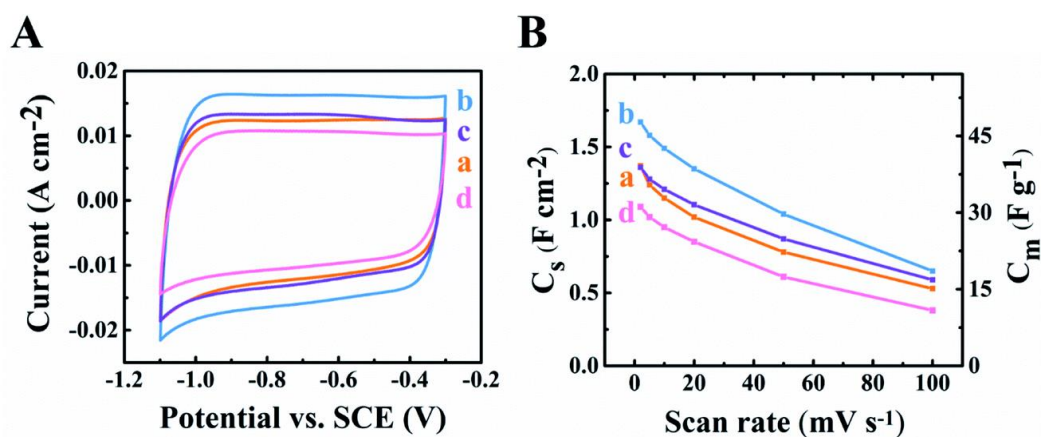


Fig. 4.3 (A) CVs at  $10\ mV\ s^{-1}$  and (B) capacitance dependences on a sweep rate for (a)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  (b) 90%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -10% MCNT, (c) 80%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -20% MCNT and (d) 70%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -30% MCNT electrodes with PEMA binder.

The electrodes showed capacitances of  $1.37$ ,  $1.67$ ,  $1.36$  and  $1.08\ F\ cm^{-2}$  for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ , 90%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -10% MCNT, 80%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -20% MCNT and 70%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -30% MCNT electrodes, respectively, at  $2\ mV\ s^{-1}$ . The 90%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -10% MCNT electrodes showed

the highest capacitance. Moreover, the analysis of EIS data (Fig. 4.4A) indicated that 90%  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -10% MCNT electrodes showed the lowest resistance  $R = Z'$  and the highest  $C_s'$  (Fig. 4.4B) at low frequencies. It was found that  $C_s$ , obtained from CVs decreased with increasing sweep rate (Fig. 4.3B), whereas the  $C_s'$ , obtained from EIS, decreased with frequency (Fig. 4.4B) due to electrolyte diffusion limitations. The imaginary components of AC capacitance  $C_s''$  showed relaxation maxima (Fig. 4.4C).

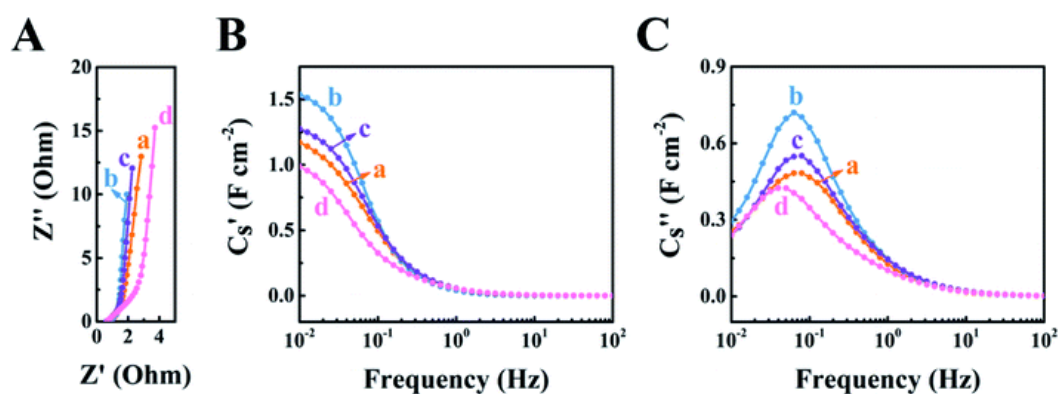


Fig. 4.4 (A) Impedance presentation in a Nyquist graph, (B and C) components of  $C^* = C_s' - iC_s''$  as functions of frequency for (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ , (b) 90%  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -10% MCNT, (c) 80%  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -20% MCNT and (d) 70%  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -30% MCNT electrodes with PEMA binder.

The analysis of GCD behavior (Fig. 4.5A-D) of the electrodes with PEMA binder showed nearly linear GCD curves at 3-35  $\text{mA cm}^{-2}$ . The longest charge-discharge times were observed for 90%  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -10% MCNT due to higher capacitance of this composite electrode. Fig. 4.5E shows capacitances, obtained from the GCD data. The highest GCD capacitances were obtained for 90%  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -10% MCNT electrodes,  $C_s$  decreased from 1.92 to 1.31  $\text{F cm}^{-2}$  with current density increase. The experimental data indicated beneficial effect of MCNT and the content of MCNT was

optimized at a level of 10%. The obtained  $C_s$  were higher than  $C_s$  reported in literature for pure  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  and composite electrodes, described in Introduction.

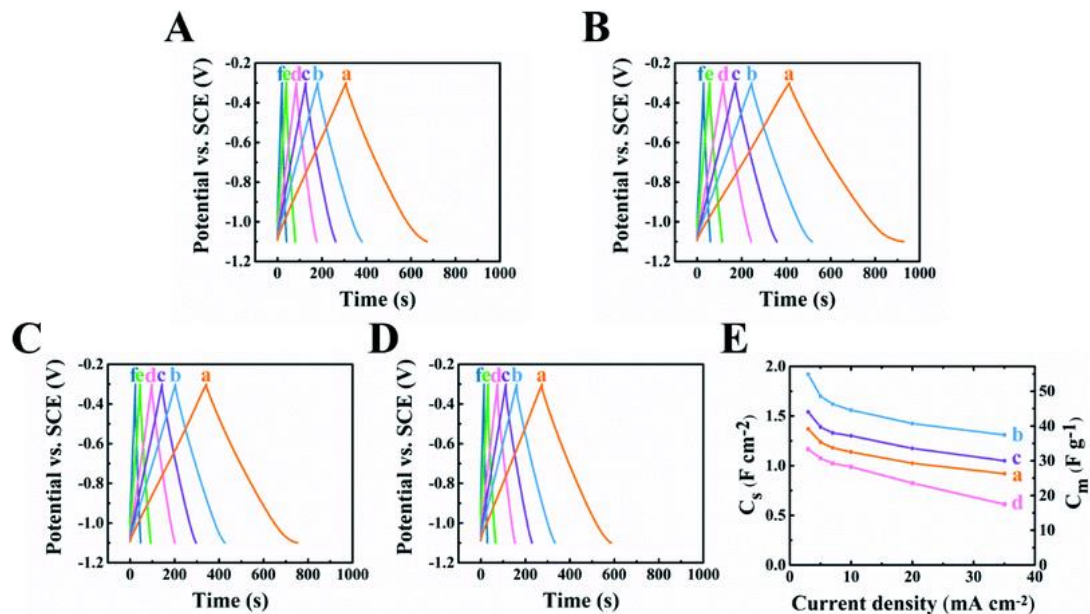


Fig. 4.5 (A–D) GCD data for (A)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ , (B) 90%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ –10% MCNT, (C) 80%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ –20% MCNT, and (D) 70%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ –30% MCNT electrodes with PEMA binder at (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d) 10, (e) 20, and (f) 35 mA cm<sup>-2</sup>, (E) capacitances versus current density, obtained from GCD for (a)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ , (b) 90%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ –10% MCNT, (c) 80%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ –20% MCNT, and (d) 70%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ –30% MCNT electrodes

CCB and ACV dispersants addressed the need for improved co-dispersion and mixing of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  and MCNT. Both dispersants showed good dispersion of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  and MCNT. Fig. 4.6A shows CV for 90%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ –10% MCNT electrodes prepared using ACV or CCB dispersants and PEMA or PVBAA binders.

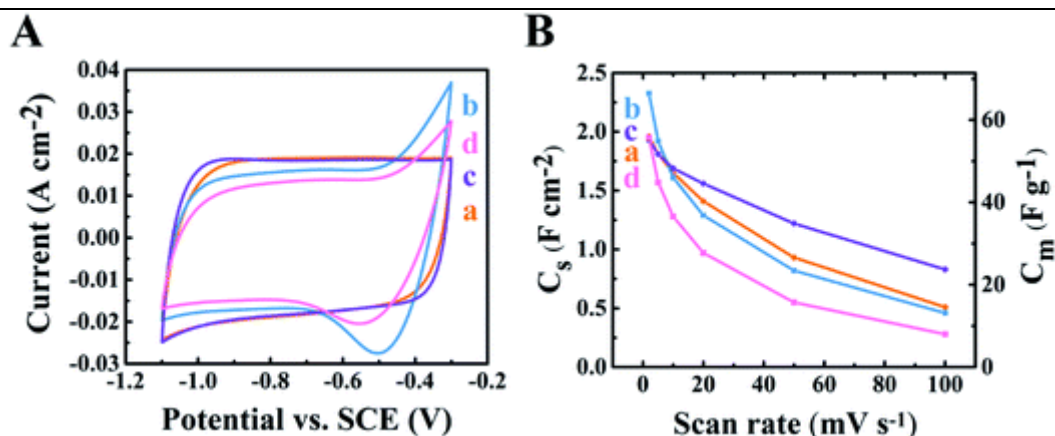


Fig. 4.6 (A) CVs at 10 mV s<sup>-1</sup> and (B) capacitances at different sweep rates for 90% Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-10% MCNT electrodes prepared using (a) ACV dispersant and PEMA binder, (b) CCB dispersant and PEMA binder, (c) ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder, and (d) CCB dispersant and PVBAA binder.

The electrodes, prepared using ACV dispersant showed nearly ideal rectangular shape CVs, whereas electrodes prepared using CCB showed redox peaks at potentials of -0.3 to -0.6 V (Fig. 4.6). The redox peaks can be attributed to the redox reactions<sup>62</sup> of the adsorbed CCB dispersant. The box-shape CVs obtained using ACV indicate good pseudocapacitive behavior. It should be noted that redox activity of ACV is related to oxidation of phenolic OH groups in the positive potential range. Therefore, the electrodes prepared using ACV did not show redox peaks in the negative potential range of -1.1 to -0.3 V. Such electrodes, containing PEMA and PVBAA binders showed capacitances of 1.96 and 1.93 F cm<sup>-2</sup>, respectively, which were obtained at 2 mV s<sup>-1</sup>. The composite electrodes have improved C<sub>s</sub>, compared to the electrodes obtained without ACV or CCB (Fig. 4.3). The highest capacitances at different sweep rates were obtained using a PVBAA binder. The results of EIS studies (Fig. 4.7) showed that electrodes prepared using ACV dispersant have lower electrical resistance, represented

by the real part of the complex impedance. The electrodes prepared using ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder showed the lowest resistance, highest real part of capacitance and the highest relaxation frequency, related to the  $C_s''$  maximum. The highest relaxation frequency indicates improved capacitive behavior in agreement with CV data at high sweep rates for this electrode.

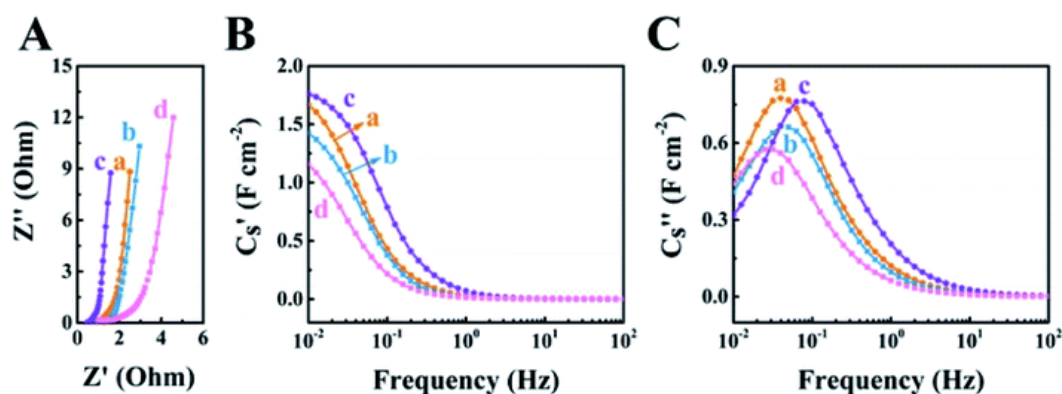


Fig. 4.7 (A) Nyquist EIS graph, (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$  as functions of AC frequency for 90%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -10% MCNT electrodes prepared using (a) ACV dispersant and PEMA binder, (b) CCB dispersant and PEMA binder, (c) ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder, and (d) CCB dispersant and PVBAA binder.

Fig. 4.8 shows GCD data for the 90%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -10% MCNT electrodes, prepared using ACV or CCB dispersants and PEMA or PVBAA binders. The electrodes prepared using ACV dispersant showed nearly linear charge-discharge behavior. The shapes of the curves were essentially non-linear for electrodes prepared using CCB. Best performance was achieved using ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder. The capacitance of such electrodes decreased from 2.56 to 2.23  $F\ cm^{-2}$  with GCD current density increase.

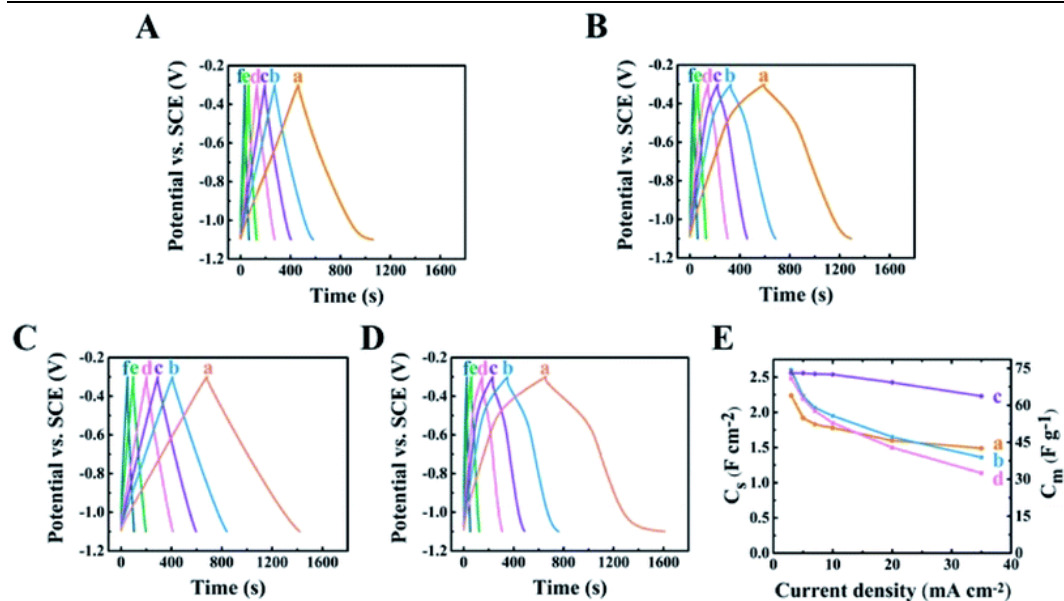


Fig. 4.8 (A–D) GCD data for 90%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ –10% MCNT electrodes prepared using (A) ACV dispersant and PEMA binder, (B) CCB dispersant and PEMA binder, (C) ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder, and (D) CCB dispersant and PVBAA binder at (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d) 10, (e) 20, and (f) 35  $mA\ cm^{-2}$  and (E) capacitances calculated from the GCD data for electrodes formed using (a) ACV dispersant and PEMA binder, (b) CCB dispersant and PEMA binder, (c) ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder, and (d) CCB dispersant and PVBAA binder.

Testing results indicated that 90%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ –10% MCNT electrodes prepared using ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder showed best performance at potentials of  $-1.1$  to  $-0.3$  V.

Such electrodes were used as anodes for asymmetric cells.

The development of asymmetric cells requires the use of electrodes, which exhibit comparable  $C_s$  in the same electrolyte in complementary potential windows. Recent review<sup>52</sup> of high active mass supercapacitor electrodes with high  $C_s$  indicates that various materials, such as  $MnO_2$ ,  $Mn_3O_4$ ,  $V_2O_3$  and PPy composites can be used for positive electrodes in the  $Na_2SO_4$  electrolyte. It was found<sup>52</sup> that  $MnO_2$ ,  $Mn_3O_4$  and  $V_2O_3$  based electrodes show good performance in potential range 0–0.9 V versus SCE.



However the performance of such electrodes in the negative potential range is poor due to their low capacitance, high impedance and poor cyclic stability. Therefore, PPy coated MCNT were used as positive electrodes in a complementary voltage window. In a previous investigation,<sup>56</sup> PPy-MCNT composites were analyzed at potentials of  $-0.5$  to  $+0.4$  V. In this research, the PPy-MCNT electrodes were analyzed in a potential window of  $-0.3$  to  $+0.6$  V vs. SCE. CV and GCD data showed nearly box shape current–potential and nearly triangular shape potential–current dependences, respectively (Fig. 4.9). The  $C_s$  values of  $2.92$  and  $2.56$   $F\ cm^{-2}$ , were obtained at  $2\ mV\ s^{-1}$  from the CV data, and at  $3\ mA\ cm^{-2}$  from the GCD data, respectively.

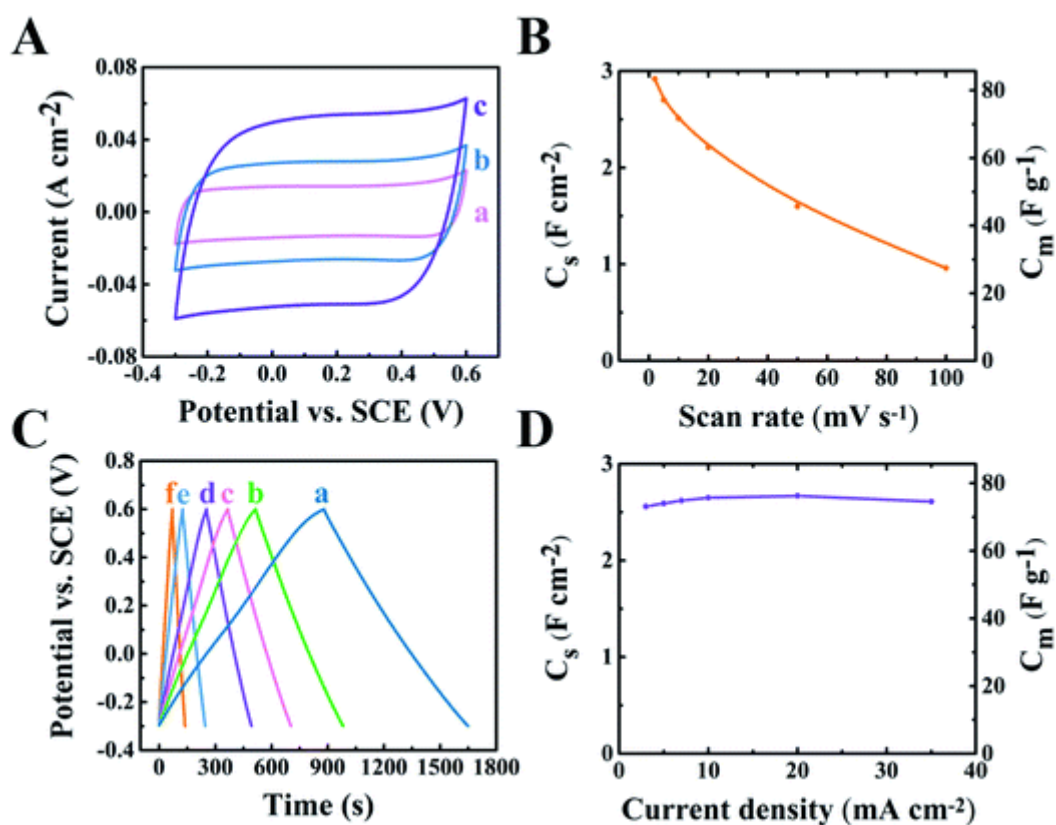


Fig. 4.9 (A) CVs at (a) 5, (b) 10, (c) 20  $mV\ s^{-1}$ , (B) capacitances obtained from CVs, (C) GCD data at (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d) 10, (e) 20, and (f) 35  $mA\ cm^{-2}$  and (D) capacitances obtained from GCD for PPy coated MCNT electrodes.

The PPy coated MCNT electrodes showed relatively low electrical resistance, which is represented by a real part of the complex impedance in the Nyquist plot (Fig. 4.10A).

The calculated  $C_s'$  at a frequency of 10 mHz was  $2.17 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ . Observed  $C_s'$  reduction with frequency correlated with the relaxation maximum of  $C_s''$  (Fig. 4.10B and C).

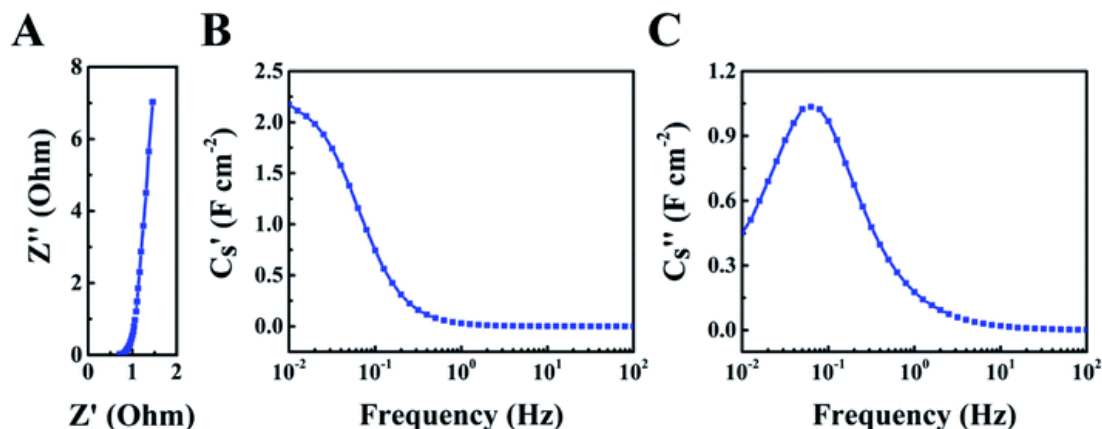


Fig. 4.10 (A) Nyquist EIS graph, (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$  as functions of AC frequency for PPy coated MCNT electrodes.

Good capacitive behavior of 90%  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -10% MCNT electrodes in a potential window of  $-1.1$  to  $-0.3$  V and PPy-MCNT electrodes in a potential window  $-0.3$  to  $+0.6$  V indicates that such electrodes can be used as anodes and cathodes, respectively, for the development of asymmetric supercapacitors with enlarged voltage range. The box shape CVs of the individual electrodes were key factors for obtaining box shape CVs for the asymmetric device for voltages of  $0$ – $1.6$  V (Fig. 4.11A). The CVs obtained for voltages of  $0$ – $1.8$  V (Fig. 4.11B) were tilted. However, the asymmetric device showed comparable capacitances for both voltage windows (Fig. 4.11C). GCD data (Fig. 4.11D) represented triangular-shape curves for voltages of  $0$ – $1.6$  V. However, the discharge curves for voltages of  $0$ – $1.8$  V showed voltage reduction at the beginning of

the discharge (Fig. 4.11E) and the GCD curves were asymmetrical. The electrodes showed comparable capacitances for voltages of 0–1.6 and 0–1.8 V (Fig. 4.11F). The analysis of CV and GCD data indicated that device showed better performance at voltages of 0–1.6 V.

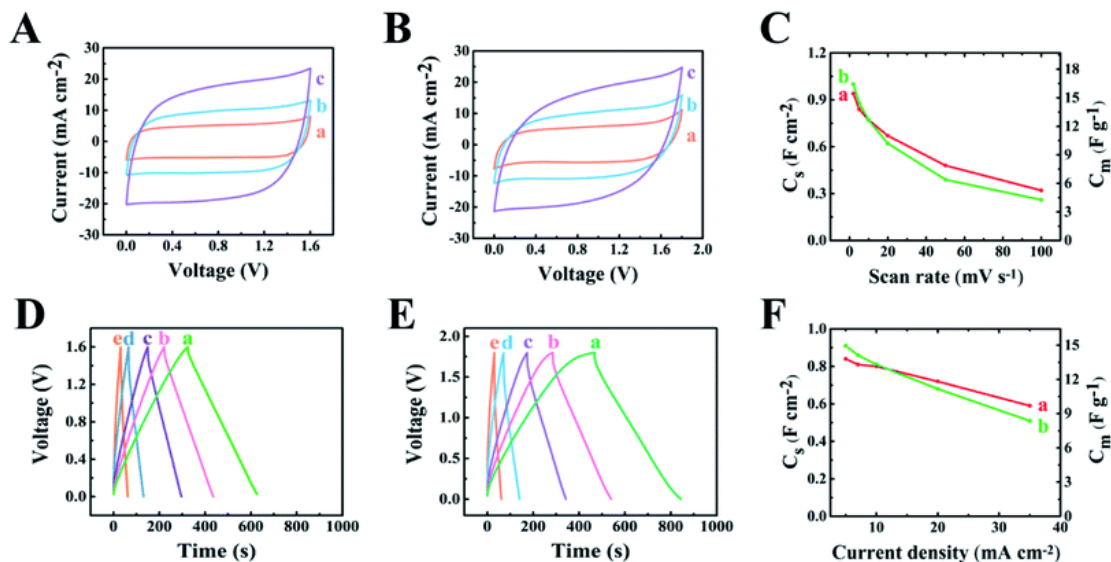


Fig. 4.11 (A and B) CVs in windows of (A) 0–1.6 V and (B) 0–1.8 V at (a) 5, (b) 10, and (c) 20  $\text{mV s}^{-1}$ , (C) capacitances obtained from the CVs in windows (a) 0–1.6 V and (b) 0–1.8 V, (D and E) GCD data in windows of (D) 0–1.6 V and (E) 0–1.8 V at current densities of (a) 5, (b) 7, (c) 10, (d) 20, and (e) 35  $\text{mA cm}^{-2}$ , (F) capacitances obtained from the GCD in windows (a) 0–1.6 V and (b) 0–1.8 V.

The capacitances  $C_s$ , obtained from the CVs at 2  $\text{mV s}^{-1}$  and GCD at 5  $\text{mA cm}^{-2}$  for voltages of 0–1.6 V were 0.94 and 0.84  $\text{F cm}^{-2}$ , respectively. The total resistance of the device included contributions of both electrodes, and electrolyte in pores of a membrane (Fig. 4.12A). The  $C_s'$  value of 0.71  $\text{F cm}^{-2}$  was obtained at 10 mHz (Fig. 4.12B). The  $C_s''$  maximum shifted to lower frequency, compared to individual electrodes due to larger electrical resistance of the device (Fig. 4.12C).

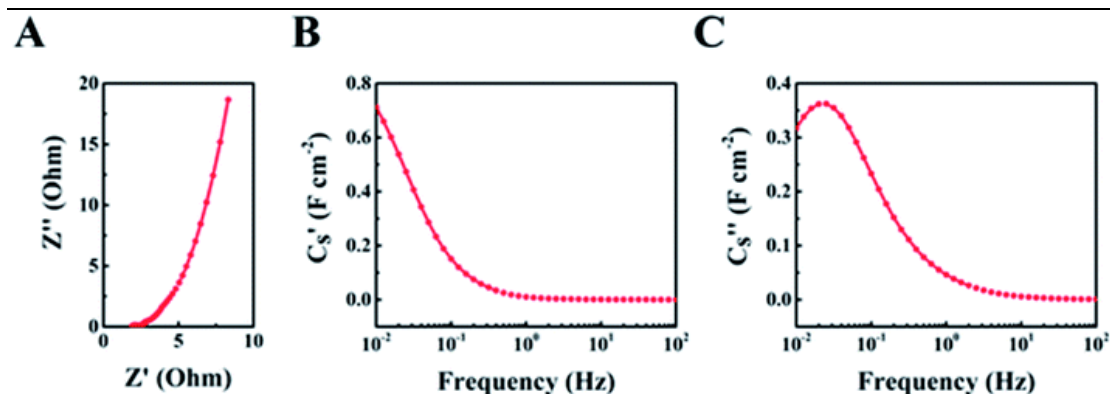
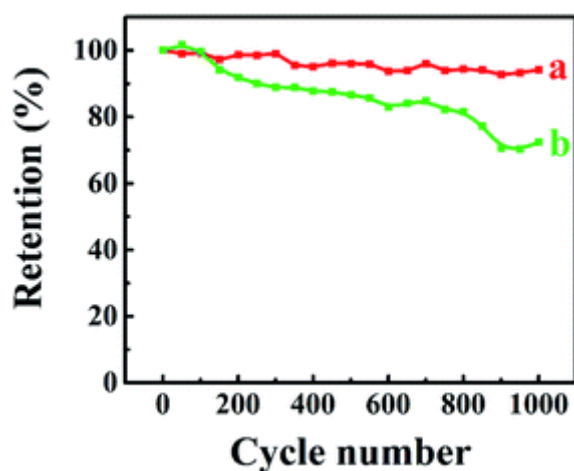


Fig. 4.12 (A) Nyquist EIS graph, (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$  as functions of AC frequency for an asymmetric cell.

Cycling of the cells in the windows of 0–1.6 V and 0–1.8 V showed capacitance retentions of 94 and 72%, respectively (Fig. 4.13). Therefore, the analysis of cyclic behavior (Fig. 4.13) coupled with the analysis of CV and GCD data (Fig. 4.11) indicated that for the improved device performance, the operation voltage window must be limited to 1.6 V. The cyclic behavior of cells depends on different factors, such as cyclic behavior of individual electrodes, stability of membrane and electrolyte. For practical applications such factors must be investigated, and long-term cyclic stability of the devices must be tested at least for 750 000 cycles at periodic cycling and voltage hold conditions.



---

Fig. 4.13 Capacitance retention for an asymmetric cell obtained from CVs in voltage windows (a) 0–1.6 V and (b) 0–1.8 V.

The  $C_S$  values obtained by different methods for electrodes and devices depend on scan rate, current density and applied potential or voltage. However, the  $C_S$  values for 90%  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -10% MCNT electrodes in  $Na_2SO_4$  electrolyte are substantially higher, than the previously reported data for pure  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  and composite electrodes, described in the Introduction. The record-high capacitances reported in the previous investigations<sup>55</sup> were  $1087 \text{ mF cm}^{-2}$  for a sweep rate of  $1 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$  ( $783 \text{ mF cm}^{-2}$  for the GCD testing at  $1 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ ) for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -based electrodes in the  $Na_2SO_4$  electrolyte and  $242 \text{ mF cm}^{-2}$  at  $1 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  for a symmetric cell for voltages of 0–0.9 V. In our investigation, significantly higher capacitance was achieved for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -based electrodes. Moreover, significantly higher capacitance was achieved for an asymmetric device in a larger voltage range of 0–1.6 V.

#### 4.5 Conclusions

This investigation showed the feasibility of asymmetric device fabrication using  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -MCNT negative electrodes and PPy-coated MCNT positive electrodes. With a desire to increase the areal capacitance of the negative electrodes, advanced chelating dispersants, such as ACV and CCB and advanced hydrophilic water-insoluble binders, such as PEMA and PVBAA, were utilized for the manufacturing of electrodes with high AM of  $35 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ .  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -MCNT composites showed enhanced capacitive

performance, compared to pure  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ . The MCNT content in the composites was optimized at the level of 10%. ACV and CCB adsorbed on  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and MCNT by different mechanisms and allowed for their co-dispersion. Best electrochemical performance was achieved using ACV dispersant and PVBAA binder. The capacitance  $C_S$  of  $1.93 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  was obtained from the CVs at  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ . The obtained  $C_S$  was substantially higher than reported literature results for pure  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and composites. The ability to achieve high  $C_S$  in  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte opened the way for the manufacturing of asymmetric devices, which offered the benefits of higher voltage range, compared to symmetric  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  based devices, reported in the literature. The investigation of PPy-coated MCNT electrodes showed that such electrodes exhibit excellent capacitive response for potentials of  $-0.3$  to  $+0.6 \text{ V vs. SCE}$ , which complements potential window of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -MCNT electrodes. The developed asymmetric device exhibited significantly higher  $C_S = 0.94 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  for a larger voltage range of  $0-1.6 \text{ V}$  compared to the previously reported results for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -based devices.

#### **4.6 Acknowledgements**

This work received support from NSERC Canada. SEM investigations were conducted at the Canadian Centre for Electron Microscopy.

#### 4.7 References

1. B. Anasori , M. R. Lukatskaya and Y. Gogotsi , *Nat. Rev. Mater.*, 2017, 2 , 1 —17.
2. Y. Gogotsi and B. Anasori , *ACS Nano*, 2019, 13 , 8491 —8494.
3. S. Xu , G. Wei , J. Li , W. Han and Y. Gogotsi , *J. Mater. Chem. A*, 2017, 5 , 17442 —17451.
4. M. Alhabeab , K. Maleski , B. Anasori , P. Lelyukh , L. Clark , S. Sin and Y. Gogotsi , *Chem. Mater.*, 2017, 29 , 7633 —7644.
5. A. Amiri , Y. Chen , C. B. Teng and M. Naraghi , *Energy Storage Mater.*, 2020, 25 , 731 —739.
6. M. Hu , T. Hu , Z. Li , Y. Yang , R. Cheng , J. Yang , C. Cui and X. Wang , *ACS Nano*, 2018, 12 , 3578 —3586.
7. M. Cao , F. Wang , L. Wang , W. Wu , W. Lv and J. Zhu , *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, 2017, 164 , A3933.
8. H. Li , X. Chen , E. Zalnezhad , K. Hui , K. Hui and M. J. Ko , *J. Ind. Eng. Chem.*, 2020, 82 , 309 —316.
9. Y. A. Dakka , J. Balamurugan , R. Balaji , N. H. Kim and J. H. Lee , *Chem. Eng. J.*, 2020, 385 , 123455.
10. R. Liu , A. Zhang , J. Tang , J. Tian , W. Huang , J. Cai , C. Barrow , W. Yang and J. Liu , *Chem.–Eur. J.*, 2019, 25 , 5547 —5554.
11. K. O. Oyedotun , D. Y. Momodu , M. Naguib , A. A. Mirghni , T. M. Masikhwa , A. A. Khaleed , M. Kebede and N. Manyala , *Electrochim. Acta*, 2019, 301 , 487 —499.
12. Z. Pan , F. Cao , X. Hu and X. Ji , *J. Mater. Chem. A*, 2019, 7 , 8984 —8992.
13. R. B. Rakhi , B. Ahmed , D. Anjum and H. N. Alshareef , *ACS Appl. Mater. Interfaces*, 2016, 8 , 18806 —18814.
14. F. Wang , M. Cao , Y. Qin , J. Zhu , L. Wang and Y. Tang , *RSC Adv.*, 2016, 6 , 88934 —88942.
15. J. Cao , Y. Han , X. Zheng and Q. Wang , *J. Appl. Polym. Sci.*, 2019, 136 , 47003.
16. X. Jian , M. He , L. Chen , M.-m. Zhang , R. Li , L.-j. Gao , F. Fu and Z.-h. Liang , *Electrochim. Acta*, 2019, 318 , 820 —827.
17. X. Lu , J. Zhu , W. Wu and B. Zhang , *Electrochim. Acta*, 2017, 228 , 282 —289.
18. R. Ramachandran , K. Rajavel , W. Xuan , D. Lin and F. Wang , *Ceram. Int.*, 2018, 44 , 14425 —14431.

19. Y. Wang , H. Dou , J. Wang , B. Ding , Y. Xu , Z. Chang and X. Hao , J. Power Sources, 2016, 327 , 221 —228.
20. Q. X. Xia , N. M. Shinde , J. M. Yun , T. Zhang , R. S. Mane , S. Mathur and K. H. Kim , Electrochim. Acta, 2018, 271 , 351 —360.
21. X. Zhang , Y. Liu , S. Dong , Z. Ye and Y. Wei , J. Alloys Compd., 2018, 744 , 507 —515.
22. Y. Ren , J. Zhu , L. Wang , H. Liu , Y. Liu , W. Wu and F. Wang , Mater. Lett., 2018, 214 , 84 —87.
23. Y. Tang , J. Zhu , C. Yang and F. Wang , J. Alloys Compd., 2016, 685 , 194 —201.
24. Y. Tang , J. Zhu , W. Wu , C. Yang , W. Lv and F. Wang , J. Electrochem. Soc., 2017, 164 , A923.
25. Y. Tian , W. Que , Y. Luo , C. Yang , X. Yin and L. B. Kong , J. Mater. Chem. A, 2019, 7 , 5416 —5425.
26. Y. Wen , T. E. Rufford , X. Chen , N. Li , M. Lyu , L. Dai and L. Wang , Nano Energy, 2017, 38 , 368 —376.
27. Y. Gao , L. Wang , Z. Li , Y. Zhang , B. Xing , C. Zhang and A. Zhou , J. Adv. Ceram., 2015, 4 , 130 —134.
28. J. Guo , Y. Zhao , N. Jiang , A. Liu , L. Gao , Y. Li , H. Wang and T. Ma , Electrochim. Acta, 2018, 292 , 168 —179.
29. K. Wang , B. Zheng , M. Mackinder , N. Baule , H. Qiao , H. Jin , T. Schuelke and Q. H. Fan , Energy Storage Mater., 2019, 20 , 299 —306.
30. H. Wang , J. Zhang , Y. Wu , H. Huang and Q. Jiang , Electrochem. Commun., 2017, 81 , 48 —51.
31. W. Wu , D. Niu , J. Zhu , Y. Gao , D. Wei , C. Zhao , C. Wang , F. Wang , L. Wang and L. Yang , Ceram. Int., 2019, 45 , 16261 —16269.
32. C. Yang , W. Que , Y. Tang , Y. Tian and X. Yin , J. Electrochem. Soc., 2017, 164 , A1939.
33. W. Yuan , L. Cheng , B. Zhang and H. Wu , Ceram. Int., 2018, 44 , 17539 —17543.
34. C. Zhang , L. Wang , W. Lei , Y. Wu , C. Li , M. A. Khan , Y. Ouyang , X. Jiao , H. Ye and S. Mutahir , Mater. Lett., 2019, 234 , 21 —25.
35. Y. Zhang , Z. Yang , B. Zhang , J. Li , C. Lu , L. Kong and M. Liu , J. Alloys Compd., 2020, 155343.
36. X. He , T. Bi , X. Zheng , W. Zhu and J. Jiang , Electrochim. Acta, 2020, 332 , 135514.
37. T. A. Le , N. Q. Tran , Y. Hong and H. Lee , Chem. - Eur. J., 2019, 25 , 1037 —1043.
38. Z. Li , C. Ma , Y. Wen , Z. Wei , X. Xing , J. Chu , C. Yu , K. Wang and Z.-K. Wang , Nano Res., 2020, 13 , 196 —202.



39. Y. Li , Y. Deng , J. Zhang , Y. Han , W. Zhang , X. Yang , X. Zhang and W. Jiang , *Nanoscale*, 2019, 11 , 21981 —21989.
40. S.-Y. Lin and X. Zhang , *J. Power Sources*, 2015, 294 , 354 —359.
41. L. Shen , X. Zhou , X. Zhang , Y. Zhang , Y. Liu , W. Wang , W. Si and X. Dong , *J. Mater. Chem. A*, 2018, 6 , 23513 —23520.
42. C. Yang, W. Que , X. Yin , Y. Tian , Y. Yang and M. Que , *Electrochim. Acta*, 2017, 225 , 416 —424.
43. X. Wang, H. Li , H. Li , S. Lin , W. Ding , X. Zhu , Z. Sheng , H. Wang , X. Zhu and Y. Sun , *Adv. Funct. Mater.*, 2020, 30 , 0190302.
44. W. Wu , D. Niu , J. Zhu , Y. Gao , D. Wei , X. Liu , F. Wang , L. Wang and L. Yang , *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, 2019, 847 , 113203.
45. X. Li , J. Zhu , L. Wang , W. Wu and Y. Fang , *Electrochim. Acta*, 2017, 258 , 291 —301.
46. K. Kim , M. Okubo and A. Yamada , *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, 2019, 166 , A3739.
47. J. Li , X. Yuan , C. Lin , Y. Yang , L. Xu , X. Du , J. Xie , J. Lin and J. Sun , *Adv. Energy Mater.*, 2017, 7 , 1602725.
48. J. Luo , W. Zhang , H. Yuan , C. Jin , L. Zhang , H. Huang , C. Liang , Y. Xia , J. Zhang and Y. Gan , *ACS Nano*, 2017, 11 , 2459 —2469.
49. M. Shi , M. Narayanasamy , C. Yang , L. Zhao , J. Jiang , S. Angaiah and C. Yan , *Electrochim. Acta*, 2020, 334 , 135546.
50. H. Li , R. Chen , M. Ali , H. Lee and M. J. Ko , *Adv. Funct. Mater.*, 2020, 2002739.
51. Z. Pan and X. Ji , *J. Power Sources*, 2019, 439 , 227068.
52. R. Chen , M. Yu , R. P. Sahu , I. K. Puri and I. Zhitomirsky , *Adv. Energy Mater.*, 2020, 10 , 1903848.
53. W. Wu , D. Wei , J. Zhu , D. Niu , F. Wang , L. Wang , L. Yang , P. Yang and C. Wang , *Ceram. Int.*, 2019, 45 , 7328 —7337.
54. B. Yang , Y. She , C. Zhang , S. Kang , J. Zhou and W. Hu , *Nanomaterials*, 2020, 10 , 345.
55. M. Guo , C. Liu , Z. Zhang , J. Zhou , Y. Tang and S. Luo , *Adv. Funct. Mater.*, 2018, 28 , 1803196.
56. Y. Zhu , K. Shi and I. Zhitomirsky , *J. Mater. Chem. A*, 2014, 2 , 14666 —14673.
57. K. Shi and I. Zhitomirsky , *J. Colloid Interface Sci.*, 2013, 407 , 474 —481.
58. M. S. Ata , R. Poon , A. M. Syed , J. Milne and I. Zhitomirsky , *Carbon*, 2018, 130 , 584 —598 .
59. M. Ata , Y. Liu and I. Zhitomirsky , *RSC Adv.*, 2014, 4 , 22716 —22732.

60. Z. Li , Y. Liu , D. Guo , R. Jia , X. Zhai and L. Zhang , *Mater. Res. Express*, 2019, 6 , 065056.
61. S. Fares *Nat. Sci.*, 2012, 4 , 499 —507.
62. M. Nawwar , R. Poon , R. P. Sahu , I. K. Puri and I. Zhitomirsky , *Ceram. Int.*, 2020, 46 , 18851 —18858.

# **Chapter 5 Composite $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -carbon nanotube electrodes with high active mass for supercapacitors**

W Liang\* and I. Zhitomirsky\*<sup>α</sup>

\*Department of Materials Science and Engineering, McMaster University,  
Hamilton, Ontario, L8S 4L7, Canada

<sup>α</sup>Corresponding Author: zhitom@mcmaster.ca; 905-525-9140 ext. 23914

Submitted on 8 April 2021, Revised 6 June 2021, Accepted 25 June 2021, Available  
online 29 June 2021.

Copyright 2021, reproduced with permission from Elsevier.

This chapter is based on the published paper. DOI: 10.1016/j.oceram.2021.100158

## 5.1 Abstract

Pure  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -multiwalled carbon nanotube (MCNT) anodes with 35 mg  $\text{cm}^{-2}$  active mass (AM) are prepared. The 90% $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -10%MCNT electrode shows the capacitance ( $C_S$ ) of 1.78 F  $\text{cm}^{-2}$  for 2 mV  $\text{s}^{-1}$  cyclic voltammetry sweep and 1.95 F  $\text{cm}^{-2}$  for a constant current discharge at 3 mA  $\text{cm}^{-2}$  in 0.5 M  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  aqueous medium. The  $C_S$  of the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -10 MCNT anode significantly exceeds the literature results for other  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  anodes. The  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -MCNT electrodes, showed low resistance and good  $C_S$  retention at fast charging. Good electrode properties at high AM are achieved due to the use of advanced catecholate-type dispersant. The 3,4,5-trihydroxybenzamide (THB) dispersant showed adsorption on  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and MCNT, favoured their dispersive mixing, and enhanced  $C_S$  of the composite. High  $C_S$  in aqueous 0.5 M  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  medium is promising for application in asymmetric supercapacitor cells operating in enlarged voltage range.

**Keywords:** MXene, Carbon nanotube, Composite, Supercapacitor, Dispersant, Binder

## 5.2 Introduction

$\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  belongs to the family of MXene-type ceramic materials, which are of great interest for electrodes of supercapacitors [1]. The interest in  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  is attributed to its high capacitance and low electrical resistivity. Promising capacitive properties of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  result from its high surface area and redox active nature of surface functional groups.

High specific capacitance ( $C_m$ ) normalized by AM was reported for composite electrodes [[2], [3], [4]] with relatively low AM, typically below  $8 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ . The  $C_s$  of such electrodes was below  $1 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ .  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  – based electrodes were utilized for the fabrication of symmetric supercapacitors, containing two similar  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  – based electrodes, with maximum operation voltages of 0.4–1.2 V [5,6].  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ – carbon nanotube films were developed for the fabrication of flexible devices [7].

The progress in applications of supercapacitor devices will depend on the ability to fabricate efficient electrodes and devices with high  $C_s$ , which can be achieved at high AM. Another practically important benefit of high AM electrodes is their low ratio of the mass of electrochemically inactive components to the AM. With a goal to increase the energy-power characteristics, there is a growing trend in devices that operate in enlarged voltage windows. Of particular importance are environmentally friendly neutral electrolytes, such as  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ , which facilitate the design of asymmetric aqueous cells with voltage windows above 1.2 V.

Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-based electrodes with AM of 1–3 mg cm<sup>-2</sup> were analyzed in Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte [[8], [9], [10]] and relatively high C<sub>m</sub> were obtained at such low AM loadings. Therefore, the development of electrodes with higher AM can potentially result in high C<sub>s</sub>. However, it is challenging [11] to achieve high C<sub>s</sub> owing to the electrolyte diffusion limitations and large electrical resistance at high AM. The goal of our work was the fabrication of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>- MCNT anodes for supercapacitors with high C<sub>s</sub> in an aqueous Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte. Enhanced anode performance at AM of 35 mg cm<sup>-2</sup> was achieved using THB as a co-dispersant for Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> and MCNT. The mechanisms of THB adsorption on Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> and MCNT are discussed.

THB and Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> (Millipore Sigma), MCNT (Bayer), Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> (Laizhou Kai Kai Ceramic Materials Co) and Ni foams (95% porosity, Vale) were used. As received Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> (Supplementary information, Figure S1) showed a relatively broad particle size distribution, more than 90% particles had a diameter in the range of 0.5–10 μm. The commercial PVB binder (Millipore Sigma, MW = 65,000) used in this investigation, was a co-polymer of vinyl butyral, vinyl acetate and vinyl alcohol. Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> and MCNT were dispersed in ethanol, mixed with PVB (3 wt%) and obtained mixtures were impregnated into Ni foams. The AM loadings were 35 mg cm<sup>-2</sup> for electrodes containing Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> with 0, 10 and 20 wt% MCNT.

Electrochemical impedance spectroscopy (EIS) and cyclic voltammetry (CV)

investigations were conducted using a potentiostat (AMETEK 2273). Galvanostatic charge discharge (GCD) was performed by Biologic AMP 300. The capacitive behavior of the electrodes was tested in an aqueous 0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>. Pt gauze was utilized as a counter electrode, and a saturated calomel electrode (SCE) served as a reference. The working electrode area was 1 cm<sup>2</sup>. Capacitances C<sub>s</sub> and C<sub>m</sub> were derived from the CV or GCD data, and complex C<sub>s</sub>\* components (C<sub>s</sub>' and C<sub>s</sub>'') were derived from the EIS testing results obtained at AC signal of 5 mV. Microstructure analysis was performed with the aid of a microscope JEOL SEM (JSM-7000F).

### **5.3. Results and discussion**

SEM images for as-received Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> are shown in Fig. 5.1A and B. Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> exhibits an open-layered structure, which is beneficial for ion access to its surface. The particle size was 3–10 μm. The relatively large particle size resulted in poor colloidal stability of the particles. The commercial MCNT were supplied as an agglomerated material, containing 0.5 mm agglomerates. The SEM images of such agglomerates were presented in a previous investigation [12]. Therefore, efficient dispersion of MCNT is necessary for the preparation of composites.

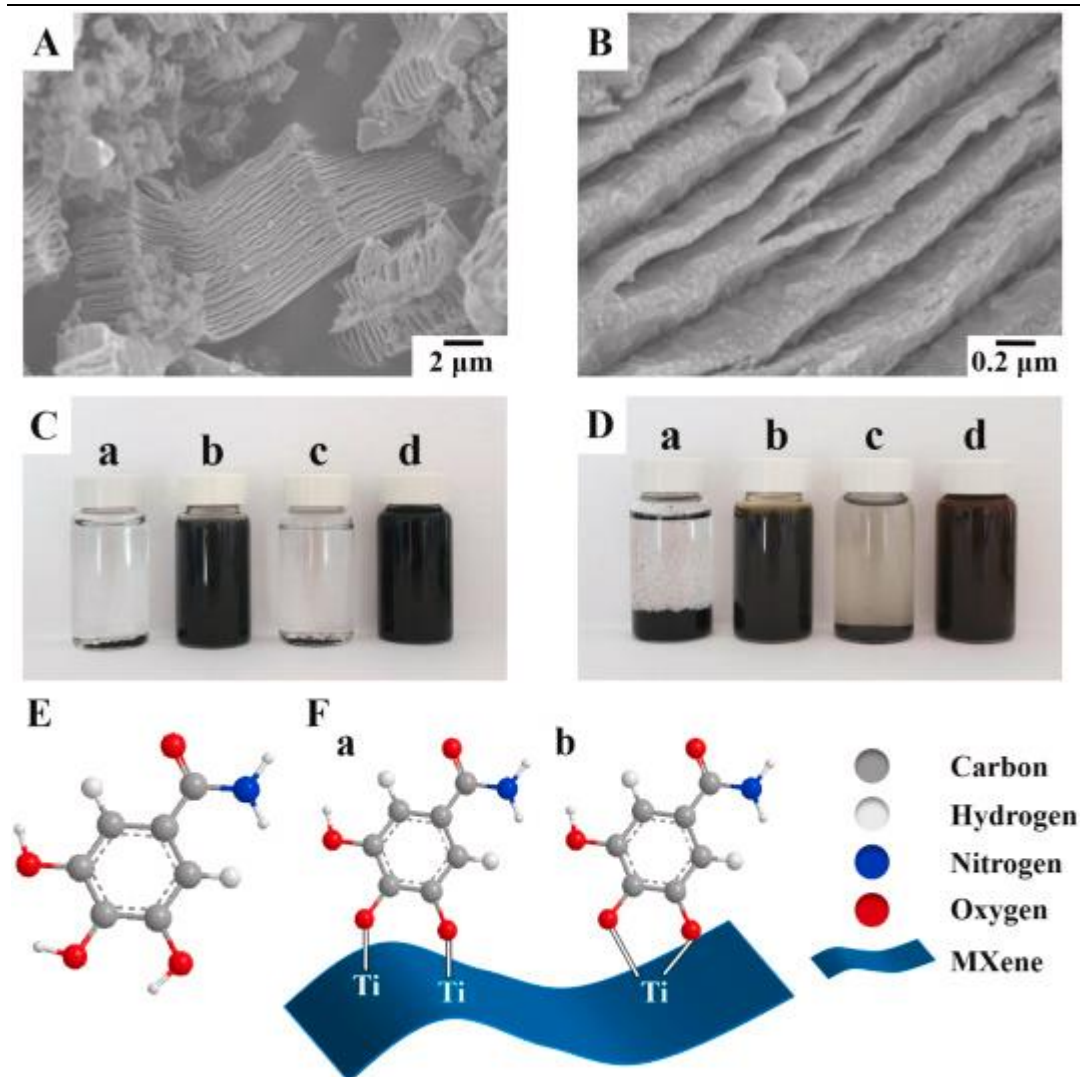


Fig. 5.1. (A,B) SEM images of as-received  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  at different magnifications, (C,D) sedimentation test for (C)  $1\text{ g L}^{-1}$  MCNT and (D)  $1\text{ g L}^{-1}$   $Ti_3C_2T_x$ : (a) without THB in water (b) with THB in water (c) without THB in ethanol and (d) with THB in ethanol, (E) THB structure, (F) THB adsorption on  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  surface by (a) bidentate bridging and (b) bidentate chelating.

The use of THB as a dispersant facilitated the formation of stable  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  and MCNT suspensions in water and ethanol. Fig. 5.1C and D compares  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  and MCNT suspensions with and without THB, and it indicates that THB allows good dispersion of both materials. The chemical structure of THB (Fig. 5.1E) favors the adsorption on both materials. The aromatic THB molecules adsorbed on MCNT by the  $\pi$ - $\pi$



interaction mechanism [13]. It is known [14] that various catechol molecules show strong adsorption on  $\text{TiO}_2$  and other materials and allow for their efficient dispersion. The adsorption mechanisms involved bridging or chelating bonding of the catechol groups to the Ti atoms. Therefore, similar mechanisms can be proposed for the THB bonding to the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  surface (Fig. 5.1F). It is important to note that  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  can be partially oxidized in air or in the suspension and contain surface O, OH or other groups. Recent reviews [14,15] indicated that catecholate and gallate molecules are strongly adsorbed on metals, alloys, oxides, hydroxides, carbonates, borates and other materials and their catecholate-type bonding mechanisms, confirmed by various techniques, can be described by the schematic, shown in Fig. 5.1F. The ability to co-disperse  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and MCNT using THB was beneficial for their mixing, and fabrication of composite electrodes by loading of nickel foam from a stable mixed suspension. The use of a stable suspension of well-dispersed components was a key factor for the preparation of high AM electrodes.

Another important factor for the successful design of advanced high AM electrodes, was the use of PVB binder. The co-polymer binder, PVB, offers advantages for ceramic processing, compared to individual polymer binders [16]. Vinyl alcohol monomers of PVB facilitate adsorption of this binder on ceramic particles by formation of hydrogen bonds with surface OH groups of the particles. Butyral segments are well-solvated by organic solvents, such as ethanol, and directed towards

the bulk solution, providing steric stabilization [16]. Therefore, the binding and dispersing properties of this polymer facilitated the fabrication of electrodes with low binder content of 3%.

Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> and composite electrodes, containing 10% MCNT (Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/10MCNT) and 20% MCNT (Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/20MCNT) were tested, and C<sub>S</sub> data was acquired by different methods. The electrodes showed nearly rectangular current versus potential dependences in the CV test (Fig. 5.2A). The Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/10MCNT electrodes showed higher capacitance (C<sub>S</sub> = 1.78 F cm<sup>-2</sup>), compared with Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/20MCNT (C<sub>S</sub> = 1.58 F cm<sup>-2</sup>) and pure Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> (C<sub>S</sub> = 1.23 F cm<sup>-2</sup>) at a 2 mVs<sup>-1</sup>. The analysis of C<sub>S</sub> retention (R<sub>100</sub>) at 100 mV s<sup>-1</sup> CV sweep showed additional evidence of superior performance of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/10MCNT, which exhibited R<sub>100</sub> = 50.6%, whereas Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/20MCNT and pure Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> exhibited R<sub>100</sub> values of 48.7% and 23.6%, respectively.

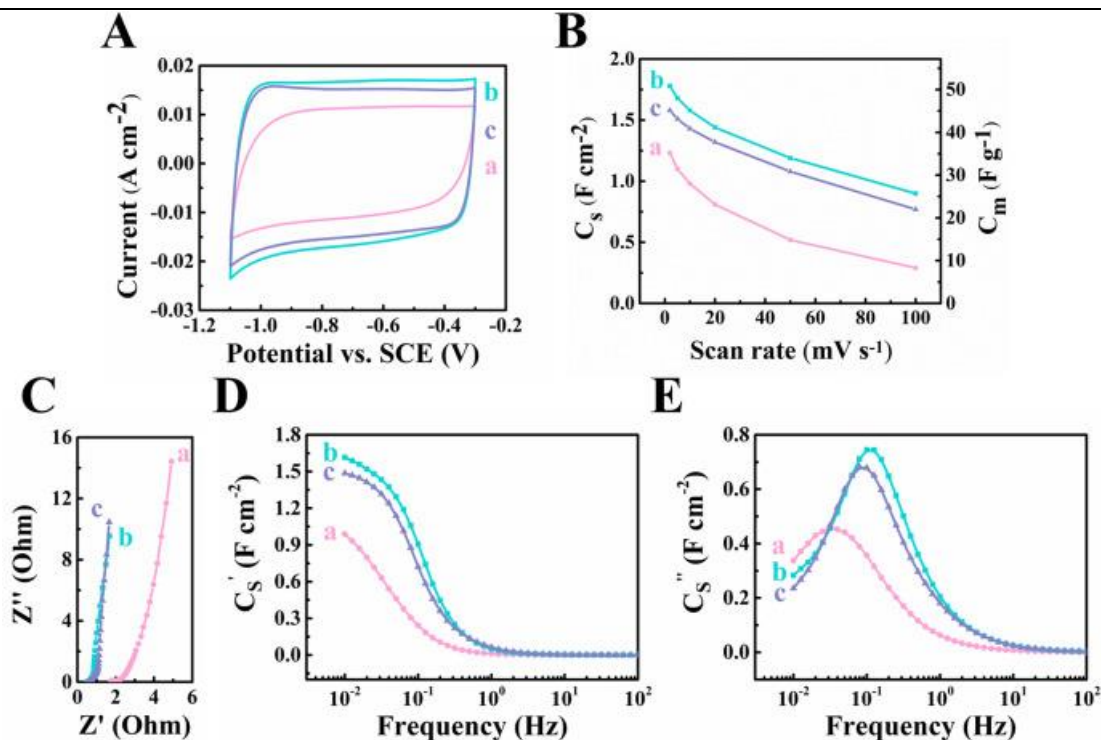


Fig. 5.2. (A) CV data, (B) capacitances derived from CVs, (C) Nyquist graph and (D,E) frequency response of  $C_S$  components for (a)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ , (b)  $Ti_3C_2T_x/10MCNT$ , and (c)  $Ti_3C_2T_x/20MCNT$ .

EIS showed that the resistance ( $Z'$ ) decreased in the following order  $Ti_3C_2T_x > Ti_3C_2T_x/20MCNT > Ti_3C_2T_x/10MCNT$ . The electrodes, containing MCNT, showed higher  $C_S'$ , compared to pure  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  with the highest capacitances recorded for  $Ti_3C_2T_x/10MCNT$ . The relaxation frequencies  $f_r$  for the  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ ,  $Ti_3C_2T_x/20MCNT$ , and  $Ti_3C_2T_x/10MCNT$  electrodes, corresponding to  $C_S''$  maxima (Fig. 5.2E), were found to be 0.033, 0.088 and 0.100 Hz. The highest  $f_r$  correlates with highest  $R_{100}$  for  $Ti_3C_2T_x/10MCNT$  and indicates improved capacitive response at low charge-discharge times.

GCD studies (Fig. 5.3A–C) showed nearly linear GCD curves at 3–35  $mA\ cm^{-2}$ . The longest charge-discharge times were observed for  $Ti_3C_2T_x/10MCNT$  due to its higher

capacitance. The highest GCD capacitances (Fig. 5.3D) were obtained for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x/10\text{MCNT}$  electrodes,  $C_s$  decreased from 1.95 to 1.53  $\text{F cm}^{-2}$  for GCD current variation 3–35  $\text{mA cm}^{-2}$  and showed the highest capacitance retention (78.5%) with increasing current density, compared to pure  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x/20\text{MCNT}$ . It is hypothesized that the addition of MCNT to  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  resulted in enhanced electronic conductivity of the electrode material and allowed for enhanced capacitance of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x/10\text{MCNT}$ , compared to pure  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ . Therefore, the use of MCNT as a conductive additive allowed for better utilization of capacitive properties of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  in the composite material. However, MCNT have low capacitance and the higher MCNT content in the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x/20\text{MCNT}$  resulted in lower capacitance of the electrode.

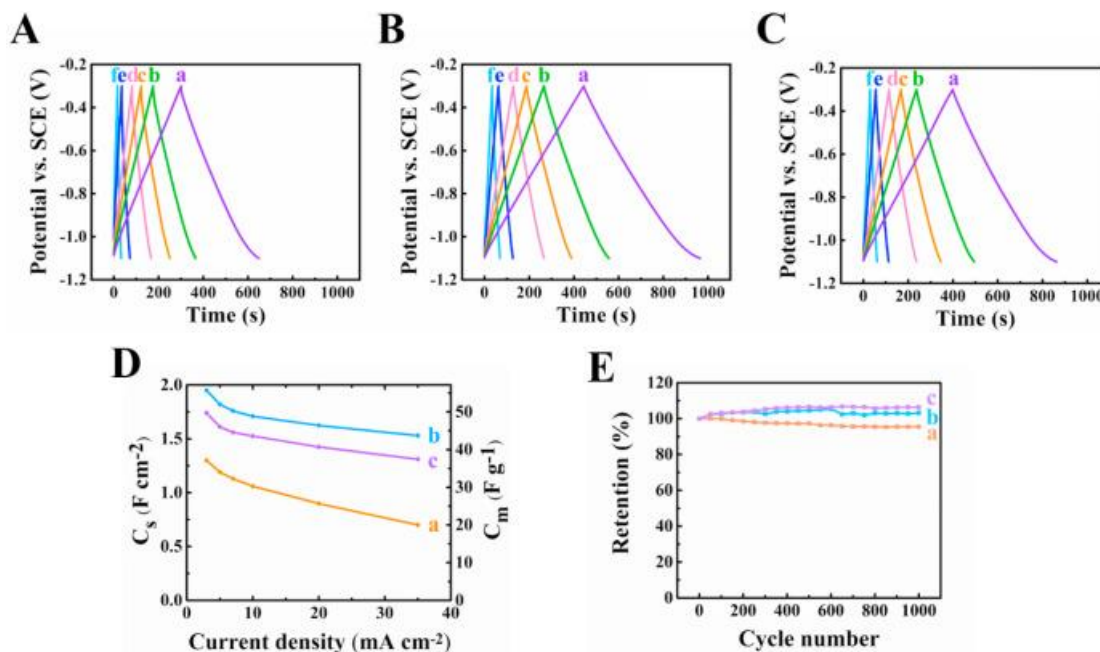


Fig. 5.3. (A–C) GCD data for (A) $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ , (B) $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x/10\text{MCNT}$ , and (C) $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x/20\text{MCNT}$  at (a–f)3,5,7,10,20, and 35  $\text{mA cm}^{-2}$ , (D) capacitance as a function of GCD current, and (E) capacitance retention for (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ ,

(b)Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/10MCNT, and (c)Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/20MCNT.

Pure Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> electrodes showed relatively small variations in capacitance during 1000 cycles and the capacitance retention (C<sub>R</sub>) was found to be 96% after 1000 cycles.

Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/10MCNT and Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/20MCNT electrodes showed slight increase in C<sub>R</sub> for the first 150–200 cycles. The C<sub>R</sub> values for 1000 cycles for Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/10MCNT and Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/20MCNT were found to be 103 and 106%, respectively. The slight C<sub>R</sub> increase can result from changes in the wetting behavior of the electrodes during initial cycling.

#### 5.4. Conclusions

Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-MCNT electrodes exhibited significantly higher capacitance, compared to literature data for Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> based electrodes. The highest capacitance was achieved for Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/10MCNT electrodes, which showed C<sub>S</sub> = 1.95 F cm<sup>-2</sup> in 0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolytes. The analysis of capacitances at different sweep rates, frequencies, and discharge currents showed high capacitance retention at fast charge-discharge. Moreover, the electrodes showed low resistance. Good material utilization at high AM was achieved due to the use of THB dispersant and PVB binder. THB adsorbed on Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> and MCNT, allowed for their enhanced dispersive mixing, which, in turn allowed for enhanced capacitance. The ability to achieve high capacitance in the environmentally friendly Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> medium is promising for the construction of advanced asymmetric cell with expanded voltage operation range.

## 5.5 Acknowledgement

This research was funded by NSERC Canada. SEM studies were conducted at the Canadian Centre for Electron Microscopy.

## 5.6 Supplementary Materials

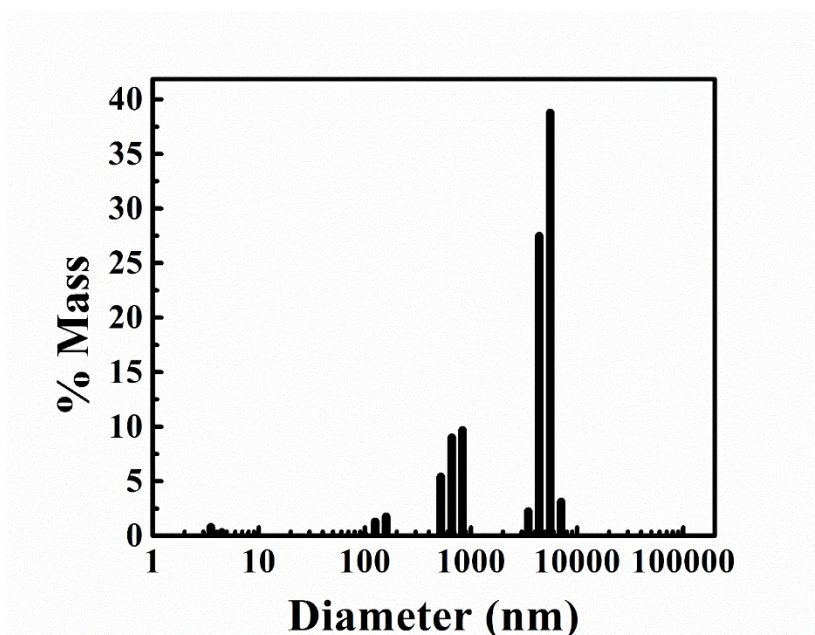


Figure 5.4. Particle size distribution for as received  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  measured using dynamic light scattering (DLS, DelsaMax Pro: Beckman Coulter)

## 5.7 References

- [1] Y. Gogotsi, B. Anasori, The rise of MXenes, *ACS Nano* 13 (2019) 8491–8494.
- [2] X. He, T. Bi, X. Zheng, W. Zhu, J. Jiang, Nickel cobalt sulfide nanoparticles grown on titanium carbide MXenes for high-performance supercapacitor, *Electrochim. Acta* 332 (2020) 135514.
- [3] Y. Li, Y. Deng, J. Zhang, Y. Han, W. Zhang, X. Yang, X. Zhang, W. Jiang, Tunable energy storage capacity of two-dimensional  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  modified by a facile twostep pillaring strategy for high performance supercapacitor electrodes, *Nanoscale* 11 (45) (2019) 21981–21989.
- [4] L. Shen, X. Zhou, X. Zhang, Y. Zhang, Y. Liu, W. Wang, W. Si, X. Dong, Carbonintercalated  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  MXene for high-performance electrochemical energy storage, *J. Mater. Chem.* 6 (46) (2018) 23513–23520.
- [5] H. Li, R. Chen, M. Ali, H. Lee, M.J. Ko, In situ grown MWCNTs/MXenes nanocomposites on carbon cloth for high-performance flexible supercapacitors, *Adv. Funct. Mater.* (2020) 2002739.
- [6] Z. Pan, X. Ji, Facile synthesis of nitrogen and oxygen co-doped C@  $Ti_3C_2$  MXene for high performance symmetric supercapacitors, *J. Power Sources* 439 (2019) 227068.
- [7] H. Chen, L. Yu, Z. Lin, Q. Zhu, P. Zhang, N. Qiao, B. Xu, Carbon nanotubes enhance flexible MXene films for high-rate supercapacitors, *J. Mater. Sci.* 55 (3) (2020) 1148–1156.
- [8] J. Li, X. Yuan, C. Lin, Y. Yang, L. Xu, X. Du, J. Xie, J. Lin, J. Sun, Achieving high pseudocapacitance of 2D titanium carbide (MXene) by cation intercalation and surface modification, *Advanced Energy Materials* 7 (15) (2017) 1602725.
- [9] W. Wu, D. Wei, J. Zhu, D. Niu, F. Wang, L. Wang, L. Yang, P. Yang, C. Wang, Enhanced electrochemical performances of organ-like  $Ti_3C_2$  MXenes/polypyrrole composites as supercapacitors electrode materials, *Ceram. Int.* 45 (6) (2019) 7328–7337.
- [10] B. Yang, Y. She, C. Zhang, S. Kang, J. Zhou, W. Hu, Nitrogen doped intercalation  $TiO_2/TiN/Ti_3C_2T_x$  nanocomposite electrodes with enhanced pseudocapacitance, *Nanomaterials* 10 (2) (2020) 345.
- [11] R. Chen, M. Yu, R.P. Sahu, I.K. Puri, I. Zhitomirsky, The development of pseudocapacitor electrodes and devices with high active mass loading, *Advanced Energy Materials* 10 (20) (2020) 1903848.
- [12] C. Wallar, R. Poon, I. Zhitomirsky, High areal capacitance of  $V_2O_5$ -carbon nanotube electrodes, *J. Electrochem. Soc.* 164 (14) (2017) A3620–A3627.
- [13] K. Shi, I. Zhitomirsky, Electrophoretic nanotechnology of graphene-carbon nanotube and graphene-polypyrrole nanofiber composites for electrochemical supercapacitors, *J. Colloid Interface Sci.* 407 (2013) 474–481.

- 
- [14] M. Ata, Y. Liu, I. Zhitomirsky, A review of new methods of surface chemical modification, dispersion and electrophoretic deposition of metal oxide particles, *RSC Adv.* 4 (43) (2014) 22716–22732.
- [15] R.M.E. Silva, R. Poon, J. Milne, A. Syed, I. Zhitomirsky, New developments in liquid-liquid extraction, surface modification and agglomerate-free processing of inorganic particles, *Adv. Colloid Interface Sci.* 261 (2018) 15–27.
- [16] I. Zhitomirsky, A. Petric, Electrophoretic deposition of ceramic materials for fuel cell applications, *J. Eur. Ceram. Soc.* 20 (12) (2000) 2055–2061



# **Chapter 6 Composite Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-MXene-Carbon Nanotube Electrodes for Supercapacitors Prepared Using the New Colloidal Method**

W Liang\* and I. Zhitomirsky\*<sup>α</sup>

\*Department of Materials Science and Engineering, McMaster University,  
Hamilton, Ontario, L8S 4L7, Canada

<sup>α</sup>Corresponding Author: zhitom@mcmaster.ca; 905-525-9140 ext. 23914

Submitted on 30 April 2021. Published on 29 May 2021

Copyright 2021, reproduced with permission from MDPI.

This chapter is based on the published paper. DOI: 10.3390/ma14112930

## 6.1 Abstract

MXenes, such as  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ , are promising materials for electrodes of supercapacitors (SCs). Colloidal techniques have potential for the fabrication of advanced  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  composites with high areal capacitance ( $C_s$ ). This paper reports the fabrication of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ - $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ -multiwalled carbon nanotube (CNT) electrodes, which show  $C_s$  of  $5.52 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  in the negative potential range in  $0.5 \text{ M Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte. Good capacitive performance is achieved at a mass loading of  $35 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  due to the use of Celestine blue (CB) as a co-dispersant for individual materials. The mechanisms of CB adsorption on  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ ,  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ , and CNTs and their electrostatic co-dispersion are discussed. The comparison of the capacitive behavior of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ - $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT electrodes with  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -CNT and  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT electrodes for the same active mass, electrode thickness and CNT content reveals a synergistic effect of the individual capacitive materials, which is observed due to the use of CB. The high  $C_s$  of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ - $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT composites makes them promising materials for application in negative electrodes of asymmetric SC devices.

**Keywords:** ironoxide; MXene; supercapacitor; electrode; dispersion; composite; carbon nanotube

## 6.2 Introduction

$\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  belongs to the family of MXene-type materials, which are of great technological interest for applications in electrodes of SCs [1–3]. The interest in  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  is attributed to the high capacitance and low electrical resistivity of this material. The promising capacitive properties of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  result from its high surface area and the redox active nature of surface functional groups. Enhanced capacitive properties were obtained for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  composites, containing different conductive additives, such as graphene [4], acetylene black [5], and carbon black [6] and for nitrogen-doped  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  [7–9]. Moreover, advanced  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  composites were developed, containing other components, such as ZnO [10],  $\text{MnO}_2$  [11],  $\text{TiO}_2$  [12], and  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  [13]. Investigations revealed the stable cycling behavior of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  composites [14–19].

High specific capacitance ( $C_m$ ) normalized by active mass (AM) was reported for composite electrodes [9,12,14,20–28] with relatively low AMs, typically below  $8 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ . The  $C_S$  of such electrodes was below  $1 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ . Capacitive properties of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  composites were tested in various electrolytes, such as HCl [29],  $\text{H}_2\text{SO}_4$  [27,30,31], KOH [12,32], KCl [33],  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_4$  [34],  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  [34],  $\text{Li}_2\text{SO}_4$  [34], and other electrolytes [35,36].  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  based electrodes were utilized for the fabrication of symmetric SCs, containing two similar  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -based electrodes, with maximum operation voltages in the range of 0.4–1.2 V [9,31,37,38]. The progress in applications of SC devices will

depend on the ability to fabricate efficient electrodes and devices with high  $C_s$ , which can be achieved at high AM loadings. Another important benefit of high AM electrodes is their low ratio of the mass of electrochemically inactive components to the AMs. With the goal to increase energy–power characteristics, there is a growing trend in devices that operate in enlarged voltage windows. Of particular importance are environmentally friendly neutral electrolytes, such as  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ , which facilitate the design of asymmetric aqueous cells with voltage windows above 1.2 V.

$\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -based electrodes with AMs of 1–3  $\text{mg cm}^{-2}$  were analyzed in  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte [34,39,40] and relatively high  $C_m$  were obtained at such low AM loadings. Therefore, the development of electrodes with higher AMs can potentially result in high  $C_s$ . However, it is challenging [41] to achieve high  $C_s$  owing to the electrolyte diffusion limitations and high electrical resistance at high AMs. The increase in AM to the level of 20  $\text{mg cm}^{-2}$  allowed the design of composites [42] with  $C_s$  of 1.087 F  $\text{cm}^{-2}$  at the galvanostatic charging conditions of 1  $\text{mA cm}^{-2}$  and 0.783 F  $\text{cm}^{-2}$  at potential sweep conditions of 1  $\text{mV s}^{-1}$ . Such electrodes [42] were utilized for symmetric  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  SC.

The objective of this study was to form  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ - $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -CNT electrodes for SCs. The use of CB as a co-dispersant allowed the fabrication of electrodes, which showed good electrochemical performance at AM of 35  $\text{mg cm}^{-2}$ . CB allowed adsorption on individual materials and their dispersion due its polyaromatic structure, containing a

chelating catechol ligand and electric charge. The experimental data of this investigation showed that  $C_S$  of  $5.52 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  can be achieved in the negative potential range in  $0.5\text{M Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte due to the use of advanced co-dispersant and a synergistic effect of the individual components.

### 6.3 Experimental procedure

Celestine blue (CB),  $\text{FeCl}_3 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ,  $\text{FeCl}_2 \cdot 4\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ,  $\text{NH}_4\text{OH}$ ,  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ , co-polymer of vinyl butyral, vinyl acetate and vinyl alcohol (PVBA, 65 kDa) were purchased from Millipore Sigma, Burlington, MA, USA. The diameter and length of CNT (multiwalled, Bayer Corp. Whippany, NJ, USA) were 13 nm and 1–2  $\mu\text{m}$ , respectively.  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  was purchased from Laizhou Kai Kai Ceramic Materials Co., Ltd., Laizhou, China.  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$  was prepared as described in by a chemical precipitation method [43] from solutions of  $\text{FeCl}_2$  and  $\text{FeCl}_3$ , containing dispersed CNT or co-dispersed CNT and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ . In contrast to the previous investigation [43], pristine CNT were used. In this approach, CNT and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  were dispersed or co dispersed using CB as a surfactant. For the fabrication of  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT electrodes, the synthesis of  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$  was performed in the presence of CNT, dispersed using CB. For the fabrication of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -CNT electrodes,  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  was co-dispersed with CNT in water using CB as a co-dispersant. Active materials (AM) for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ - $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT electrodes were prepared by precipitating  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$  in the presence of co-dispersed

Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> and CNT. The amount of the CB dispersant in the suspension was 15% of the total mass of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>, Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and CNT. After filtration, obtained AM were washed with water and ethanol in order to remove non-adsorbed dispersant and dried in air. In order to analyze the effect of CB, AM for Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-( Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT) electrodes were prepared by fabrication of Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT powder, as described above, and its mixing with Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>. The Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/ Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> mass ratio was 5:3 in the Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-( Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT) and Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>- Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrodes. The mass ratio of CNT to the mass of active materials, such as Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> in Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT, Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> in Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-CNT, Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> (total) in Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-( Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT) and Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>- Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT was 1:4.

Obtained powders were used for the fabrication of slurries in ethanol for the impregnation of commercial Ni foam current collectors (95% porosity, Vale, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil). The slurries contained dissolved PVBAA binder. The mass of the binder was 3% of the total mass of the active material (AM). The total AM of impregnated material after drying was 35 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>, which included 3% PVBAA binder. All of the impregnated Ni foams were pressed using a calendaring machine in order to obtain a final electrode thickness of 0.38 mm.

Electrochemical impedance spectroscopy (EIS) and cyclic voltammetry (CV) studies were performed using a potentiostat (PARSTAT 2273, AMETEK, Berwyn, PA, USA). Galvanostatic charge discharge (GCD) was conducted using a Biologic AMP 300 potentiostat. The capacitive behavior of the electrodes was tested in an aqueous

0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> solution. Pt gauze was utilized as a counter electrode, and a saturated calomel electrode (SCE) was used as a reference. The area of the working electrode was 1 cm<sup>2</sup>. Capacitances C<sub>s</sub> and C<sub>m</sub>, normalized by the electrode area or mass of the active material, respectively, were obtained from the CV or GCD data, and complex C<sub>s</sub>\* components (C<sub>s</sub>' and C<sub>s</sub>'') were calculated from the EIS testing results obtained at a signal of 5 mV, as described in [41]. JSM-7000F microscope (JEOL, Peabody, MA, USA) was used for SEM investigations.

#### **6.4 Results and Discussion**

Figure 6.1A,B shows SEM images of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> particles used in this investigation. The particles exhibit an accordion-like structure, which is beneficial for electrolyte access to the material. However, some small pores may not be accessible by the electrolyte. It is in this regard that the investigations of other pseudocapacitive materials did not show correlation between BET surface area and capacitance [44–47]. The SEM images of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT composites (Figure 6.1C,D) show that Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> particles were covered with Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and CNT.

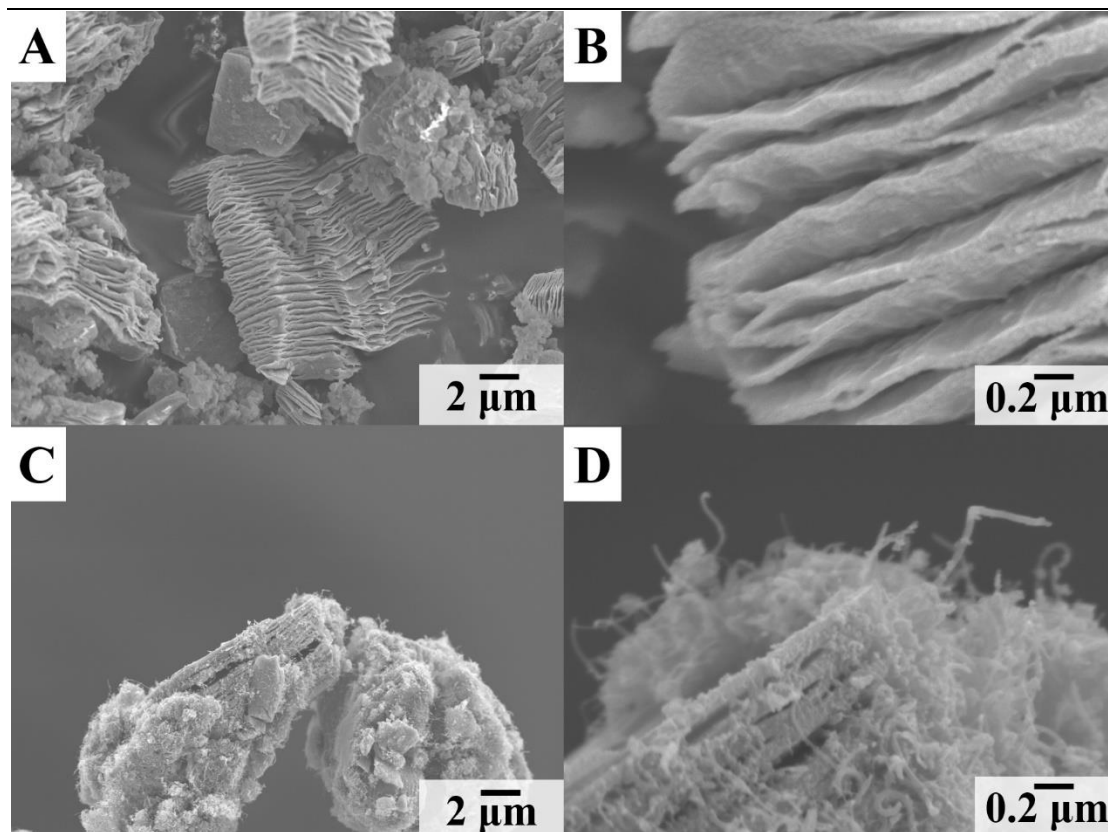


Figure 6.1. SEM images at different magnifications of (A,B) as-received  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and (C,D)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$ .

$\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  particles were used for the fabrication of composite  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes. Pure  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-CNT}$  and  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes were also fabricated and tested for comparison. The X-ray diffraction patterns of the composite  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-CNT}$ ,  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$ , and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  materials presented in the Supplementary Information (Figure 6.9) show diffraction peaks of the individual components. All the electrodes contained 20% CNTs as conductive additives. In this investigation, CNTs were used as conductive additives for capacitive  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$  [48–50] and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  [1–3] materials. Previous investigations highlighted the need for the fabrication of electrodes with high AMs and enhanced ratio of the AM to the mass of current collector and other



passive components [41]. Commonly used so far are activated carbon (AC) commercial supercapacitors with high AM [41,51] of about  $10 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ . Another important parameter is electrode thickness [52]. It has been demonstrated that significant uncertainty in supercapacitor metrics stems from reporting gravimetric capacitance of thick electrodes with low packing density [51]. In such electrodes, empty space is filled by an electrolyte, thereby increasing the weight of the device without adding capacitance. However, such electrodes show enhanced AM normalized capacitance due to enhanced access of the electrolyte to the active materials [51]. Investigations showed that electrodes must be of comparable thickness for the comparison of their performance [53]. It is important to note that AC has a relatively low density and typical thickness of AC electrodes with active mass of  $10 \text{ mg}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$  is about 0.6 mm [54]. In our investigation, the thickness of all the investigated electrodes was 0.38 mm and AM loading was  $35 \text{ mg}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$ . The higher AM of the fabricated electrodes, compared to that of AC electrodes, resulted from higher density of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$  materials used in this investigation. The high AM loading was beneficial for increasing the ratio of AM - to the total mass, which includes not only AM, but also mass of current collectors, electrolyte and other components. The ability to achieve high capacitance using electrodes with high AM and low impedance is critical for the development of advanced electrodes.

In this investigation, CB was used as a dispersant for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ ,  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$  and CNTs. CB has

generated significant interest as an advanced dispersant for the fabrication of composites for supercapacitors and other applications [55,56,57]. Sedimentation tests showed good colloidal stability of the  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ ,  $Fe_3O_4$  and CNT suspensions, prepared using CB. It is important to note that the chemical structure of CB contains a catechol ligand, which facilitates CB adsorption on inorganic materials by complexation of metal atoms on the material surface [58]. Such interactions of CB with Ti atoms on the  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  surface or Fe atoms on the  $Fe_3O_4$  surface facilitated CB adsorption. The polyaromatic structure of CB allowed for its adsorption on CNTs and the adsorption mechanism of CB involved  $\pi$ - $\pi$  interactions with side walls of CNTs [59]. The adsorbed cationic CB allowed for electrostatic dispersion of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ ,  $Fe_3O_4$  and CNT and facilitated their enhanced mixing. Co-dispersion of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  with CNTs and  $Fe_3O_4$  with CNTs allowed for good performance of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT and  $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT electrodes at high AM loadings.

Figure 6.2 shows capacitive performances of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT and  $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT electrodes. Cyclic voltammetry (CV) studies showed nearly rectangular shape CVs for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT electrodes and  $C_S = 1.96 \text{ F}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$  at  $2 \text{ mV}\cdot\text{s}^{-1}$ . The obtained  $C_S$  was significantly higher than literature data for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  based electrodes, discussed in the Introduction. The capacitance retention at  $100 \text{ mV}\cdot\text{s}^{-1}$  was 23.5%. Relatively high capacitances were also achieved using  $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT electrodes. The highest  $C_S = 4.42 \text{ F}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$  was attained at  $2 \text{ mV}\cdot\text{s}^{-1}$ . The use of CB as a co-dispersant allowed for higher capacitance of the

Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrodes compared to the previous results [43] for the Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrodes, containing functionalized CNTs. The capacitance retention at 100 mV s<sup>-1</sup> was 14.9%. The capacitive properties of Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT composites resulted from the double layer charging mechanism of Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and CNTs and pseudocapacitive mechanism of Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, attributed to Fe<sup>2+</sup>/Fe<sup>3+</sup> redox couple [48,49,50].

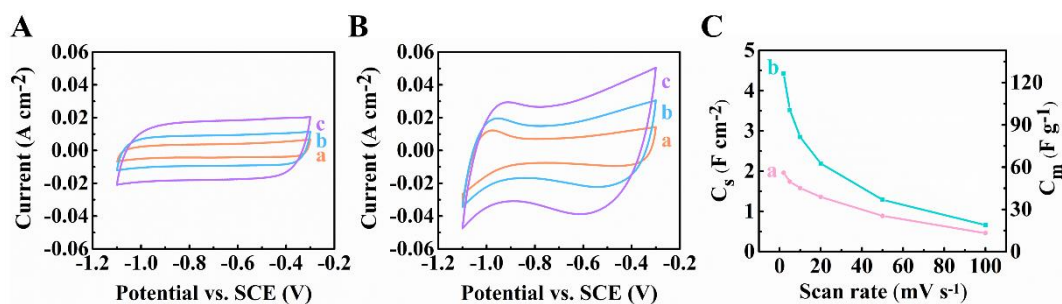


Figure 6.2. (A,B) Cyclic voltammogram data at (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) 10 mV s<sup>-1</sup>, (C) capacitances for ((A,C) (a)) Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-CNT and ((B,C) (b)) Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrodes.

Figure 6.3 shows EIS data for the Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-CNT and Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrodes. The Nyquist plot of complex impedance revealed lower resistance,  $R = Z'$ , compared to the literature data [42]. The low electrical resistance is an important factor controlling capacitive performance of electrodes. The differential capacitance  $C_S'$  derived from the EIS data at 5 mV signal amplitude was inferior to the integral  $C_S$  calculated for potential span of 0.8 V. The discrepancy can be attributed to different parameters, such as charge-discharge time, electrode potential and limited accessibility of some redox sites at low voltages. The electrodes showed relatively high relaxation frequencies [60,61], corresponding to  $C_S''$  maxima.

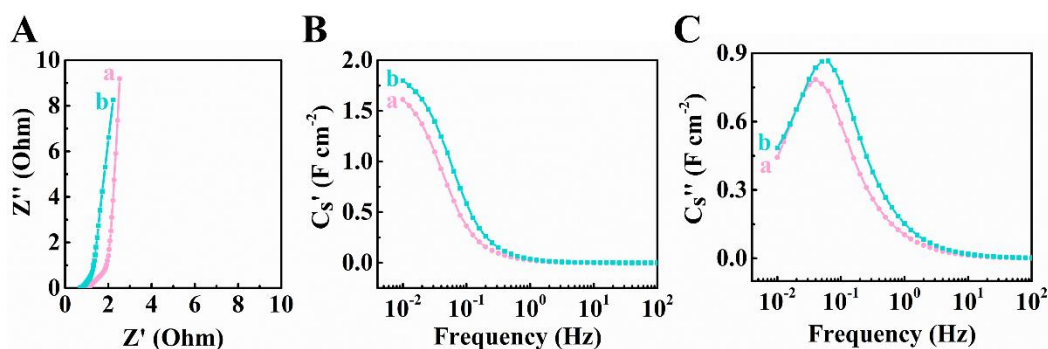


Figure 6.3. (A) Nyquist  $Z''$  vs.  $Z'$  graph for EIS data, (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$ , derived from the EIS data for (a)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT and (b)  $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT electrodes.

Figure 6.4A,B shows charge-discharge behavior of the  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT and  $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT electrodes. The electrodes showed nearly triangular symmetric GCD profile. The capacitances were calculated from the GCD data and are presented in Figure 6.4C.

$C_s$  reduced from 2.05 to 1.40  $F \cdot cm^{-2}$  and from 3.41 to 2.5  $F \cdot cm^{-2}$ , for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT and  $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT electrodes, respectively, in the current range 3–35  $mA \cdot cm^{-2}$ . The GCD data showed good capacitance retention with increasing current density.

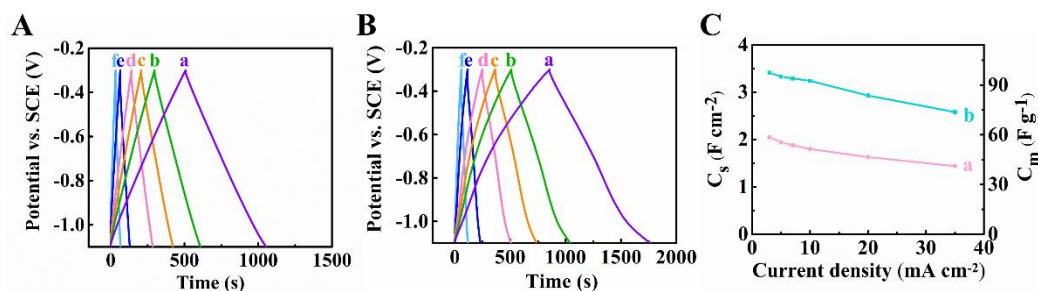


Figure 6.4. Galvanostatic charge–discharge curves of (A)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT, (B)  $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT at (a) 3, (b) 5 (c) 7, (d) 10 (e) 20 and (f) 35  $mA \cdot cm^{-2}$ , (C) capacitances derived from GCD tests for (a)  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT and (b)  $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT electrodes.

This investigation revealed a synergistic effect of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ , CNT and  $Fe_3O_4$ , which allowed for enhanced capacitance of the composite  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ - $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT electrodes, compared to the capacitances of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT and  $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT electrodes at the same

AM, electrode thickness and CNT content. The use of CB as a dispersant was critical to achieve enhanced capacitance. The effect of CB is evident from the comparison of testing results for two composites, prepared at different experimental conditions, as was described in the Materials and Methods section.  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  electrodes were prepared by precipitation of  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$  in the presence of CNTs dispersed with CB, followed by washing drying and mixing with  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ . In contrast  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes were prepared by precipitation of  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$  in the presence of co-dispersed  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and CNTs.

CV testing results showed significantly larger CV areas for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$ , compared to  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  electrodes (Figure 6.5A,B). This resulted in higher capacitance of the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  and indicated the influence of CB dispersant used for the preparation of the composites on the properties of the electrodes. The highest capacitances of  $5.52$  and  $3.90 \text{ F}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$  were obtained for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  electrodes, respectively, at  $2 \text{ mV}\cdot\text{s}^{-1}$ . In order to analyze the charge storage properties of the electrodes, a parameter  $b$  was calculated from the following equation [62,63].

$$i = av^b \quad (1)$$

where  $i$  is a current,  $v$ —scan rate and  $a$  is a parameter. Parameter  $b$  was found to be  $0.68$  for the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes (Figure 6.10). It is known that  $b = 1$  for purely double-layer capacitive mechanism and  $b = 0.5$  for battery-type materials. The

electrodes with  $0.5 < b < 1$  combine capacitive and battery properties. According to [62], the battery-type charge storage mechanism is dominant for electrodes with  $0.5 < b < 0.8$ . Therefore, the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_\text{X}\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes show mixed double-layer capacitive and battery-type properties with a dominant battery-type charge storage mechanism.

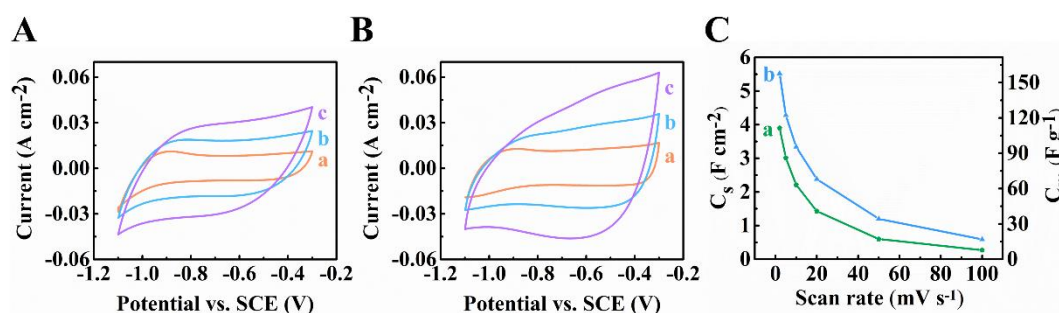


Figure 6.5. (A,B) Cyclic voltammetry data at (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) 10  $\text{mV}\cdot\text{s}^{-1}$ , (C) capacitances for ((A,C) (a))  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_\text{X}\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  and ((B,C) (b))  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_\text{X}\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes.

EIS studies (Figure 6.6) revealed lower resistance, higher capacitance and higher relaxation frequency of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_\text{X}\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes, compared to  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_\text{X}\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  electrodes. GCD data showed nearly triangular symmetric charge–discharge curves, with longer charge and discharge times for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_\text{X}\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes, compared to  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_\text{X}\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  at the same current densities (Figure 6.7A,B). The longer charge/discharge times indicated higher capacitances. The capacitances were calculated from the GCD data and presented in Figure 6.7C at different current densities.  $C_s$  reduced from 4.35 to 3.33  $\text{F}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$  and from 3.46 to 2.58  $\text{F}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$  for

$\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  composites, respectively, with current increase from 3 to  $35 \text{ mA}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$ .

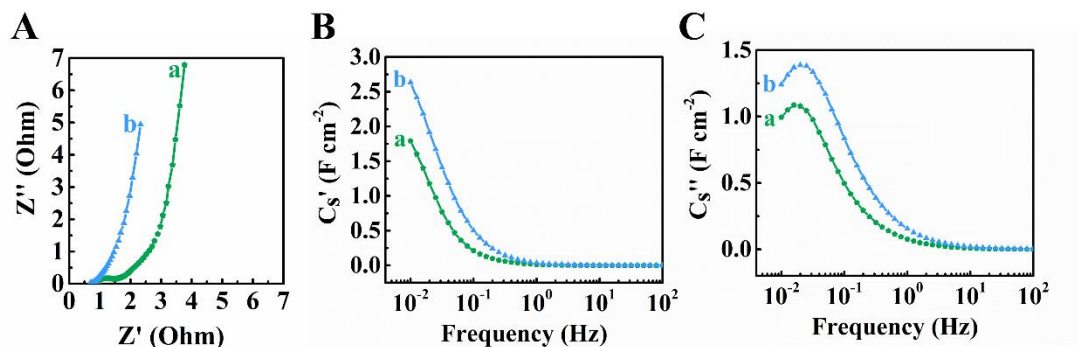


Figure 6.6. (A) Nyquist  $Z''$  vs.  $Z'$  graph for EIS data, ((B,C)), (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$ , derived from the EIS data for (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  and (b)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes.

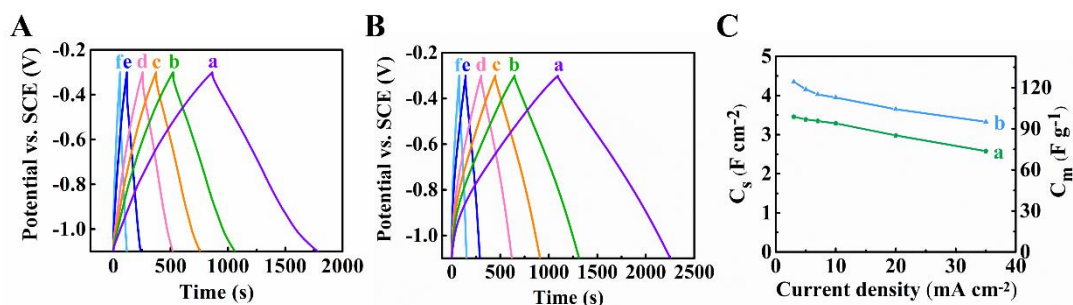


Figure 6.7. GCD curves for (A)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$ , (B)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  at (a) 3, (b) 5 (c) 7, (d) 10 (e) 20 and (f)  $35 \text{ mA}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$ , (C) capacitances versus current density, calculated from GCD data for (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  and (b)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$ .

The analysis of capacitances, measured using CV, EIS and GCD techniques showed that the capacitances of the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes are higher than the capacitances of the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-CNT}$  and  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes. Therefore, the experimental results of this work showed a synergistic effect of the individual capacitive materials. The comparison of the data for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-(Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT)}$  electrodes and literature data of the previous investigations for

Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>X</sub> [42] and Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> electrodes [43] showed the beneficial effect of co-dispersion of the individual components, which was achieved using CB as a dispersant. The ability to achieve high C<sub>S</sub> of 5.52 F·cm<sup>-2</sup> in the negative potential range in Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> is beneficial for the preparation of asymmetric SC. Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>X</sub>-Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrodes showed relatively high C<sub>S</sub>, compared to other anode materials [41]. The comparison with C<sub>S</sub> for other Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>X</sub>-based electrodes in Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte (Table 6.1) showed significant improvement in C<sub>S</sub>. The capacitance of the negative electrodes is usually lower than that of positive electrodes. Advanced positive electrodes, based on MnO<sub>2</sub>, Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, and BiMn<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> have been developed with capacitance of about 5–8 F cm<sup>-2</sup> in the positive potential range [41]. Therefore, the capacitance of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>X</sub>-Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNTs is comparable with capacitances of advanced positive electrodes. The Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>X</sub>-Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrodes showed a slight C<sub>S</sub> increase for the first 400 cycles and remained nearly constant after this initial increase (Figure 6.8). A similar increase was observed in the literature for other materials and was attributed to microstructure changes during initial cycling [64,65]. In contrast, the capacitance of the Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>X</sub>-CNT and Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrodes decreased after cycling (Figure 6.8).



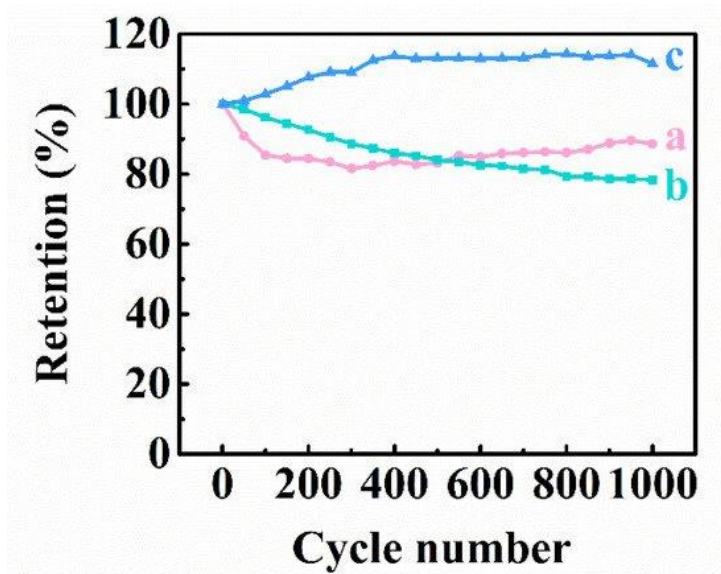


Figure 6.8. Capacitance retention for (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-CNT}$ , (b)  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  and (c)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes.

## 6.5 Conclusions

$\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes have been developed, which showed  $C_S$  of  $5.52 \text{ F}\cdot\text{cm}^{-2}$  in the negative potential range in  $0.5 \text{ M Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte. Such electrodes are promising for applications in asymmetric supercapacitor devices due to the high capacitance, which is comparable with the capacitance of advanced positive electrodes. The use of CB as an advanced co-dispersant allowed for the fabrication of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes, which showed good capacitive performance at high AM loadings. The comparison of capacitive behavior of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes with  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-CNT}$  and  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes with the same AM, thickness and CNT content revealed a synergistic effect of the individual capacitive materials.

## 6.6 Acknowledgements

SEM investigations were performed at the Canadian Centre for Electron Microscopy.

## 6.7 Supplementary Materials

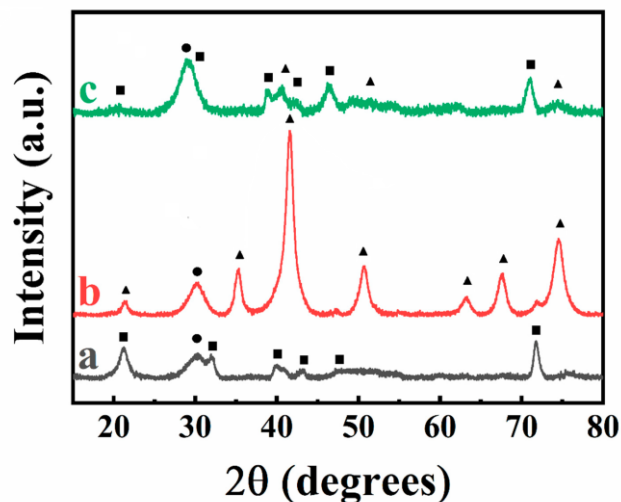


Figure 6.9. X-ray diffraction patterns of (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-CNT}$  and (b)  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  and (c)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  composites ( $\blacksquare$  -  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ ,  $\bullet$  - CNT,  $\blacktriangle$  -  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ ).

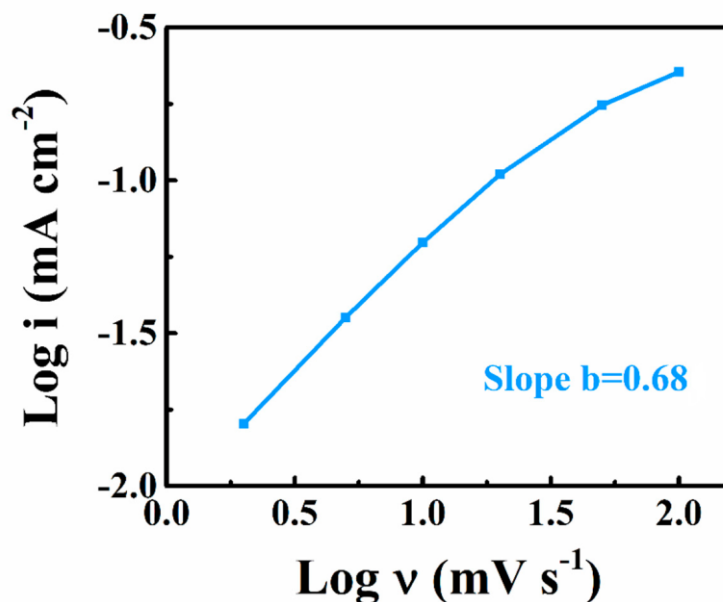


Figure 6.10. Current ( $i$ ) versus scan rate ( $v$ ) dependence in a logarithmic scale used for the calculation of parameter  $b$  for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-Fe}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrodes from the equation

[66]  $i = av^b$ .

Table 6.1. Characteristics of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -based electrodes with high active mass in  $Na_2SO_4$  electrolyte.

<b>Material</b>	<b>Active Mass <math>mg\ cm^{-2}</math></b>	<b>Potential Window</b>	<b>Areal Capacitance <math>F\ cm^{-2}</math></b>	<b>Reference</b>
$Ti_3C_2T_x$ -acetylene black	20	0-0.9 V*	1.087	[67]
$Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT	35	-1.1- -0.3 V vs SCE	1.93	[68]
$Ti_3C_2T_x$ -CNT	40	-1.1- -0.3 V vs SCE	2.26	[69]
$Ti_3C_2T_x$ - $Fe_3O_4$ -CNT	35	-1.1- -0.3 V vs SCE	5.52	This work

\*Measurements performed in two electrode configuration

## 6.8 References

1. Anasori, B.; Lukatskaya, M.R.; Gogotsi, Y. 2D metal carbides and nitrides (MXenes) for energy storage. *Nat. Rev. Mater.* **2017**, *2*, 16098.
2. Xu, S.; Wei, G.; Li, J.; Han, W.; Gogotsi, Y. Flexible MXene–graphene electrodes with high volumetric capacitance for integrated co-cathode energy conversion/storage devices. *J. Mater. Chem. A* **2017**, *5*, 17442–17451.
3. Gogotsi, Y.; Anasori, B. The Rise of MXenes. *ACS Nano* **2019**, *13*, 8491–8494.
4. Wang, K.; Zheng, B.; Mackinder, M.; Baule, N.; Qiao, H.; Jin, H.; Schuelke, T.; Fan, Q.H. Graphene wrapped MXene via plasma exfoliation for all-solid-state flexible supercapacitors. *Energy Storage Mater.* **2019**, *20*, 299–306.
5. Guo, J.; Zhao, Y.; Jiang, N.; Liu, A.; Gao, L.; Li, Y.; Wang, H.; Ma, T. One-pot synthesis of 2D  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2/\text{Ni}_2\text{CO}_3(\text{OH})_2$  composite as electrode material with superior capacity and high stability for hybrid supercapacitor. *Electrochim. Acta* **2018**, *292*, 168–179.
6. Gao, Y.; Wang, L.; Li, Z.; Zhang, Y.; Xing, B.; Zhang, C.; Zhou, A. Electrochemical performance of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2$  supercapacitors in KOH electrolyte. *J. Adv. Ceram.* **2015**, *4*, 130–134.
7. Tang, Y.; Zhu, J.; Wu, W.; Yang, C.; Lv, W.; Wang, F. Synthesis of Nitrogen-Doped Two-Dimensional  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2$  with Enhanced Electrochemical Performance. *J. Electrochem. Soc.* **2017**, *164*, A923–A929.
8. Tian, Y.; Que, W.; Luo, Y.; Yang, C.; Yin, X.; Kong, L.B. Surface nitrogen-modified 2D titanium carbide (MXene) with high energy density for aqueous supercapacitor applications. *J. Mater. Chem. A* **2019**, *7*, 5416–5425.
9. Wen, Y.; Rufford, T.E.; Chen, X.; Li, N.; Lyu, M.; Dai, L.; Wang, L. Nitrogen-doped  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  MXene electrodes for high-performance supercapacitors. *Nano Energy* **2017**, *38*, 368–376.
10. Wang, F.; Cao, M.; Qin, Y.; Zhu, J.; Wang, L.; Tang, Y. ZnO nanoparticle-decorated two-dimensional titanium carbide with enhanced supercapacitive performance. *RSC Adv.* **2016**, *6*, 88934–88942.
11. Rakhi, R.B.; Ahmed, B.; Anjum, D.H.; Alshareef, H.N. Direct Chemical Synthesis of  $\text{MnO}_2$  Nanowhiskers on Transition-Metal Carbide Surfaces for Supercapacitor Applications. *ACS Appl. Mater. Interfaces* **2016**, *8*, 18806–18814.
12. Cao, M.; Wang, F.; Wang, L.; Wu, W.; Lv, W.; Zhu, J. Room Temperature Oxidation of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{MXene}$  for Supercapacitor Electrodes. *J. Electrochem. Soc.* **2017**, *164*, A3933–A3942.
13. Oyedotun, K.O.; Momodu, D.Y.; Naguib, M.; Mirghni, A.A.; Masikhwa, T.M.; Khaleed, A.A.; Kebede, M.; Manyala, N. Electrochemical performance of two-

- dimensional  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{-Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  nanocomposites and carbonized iron cations for hybrid supercapacitor electrodes. *Electrochim. Acta* **2019**, *301*, 487–499.
14. Wang, H.; Zhang, J.; Wu, Y.; Huang, H.; Jiang, Q. Achieving high-rate capacitance of multi-layer titanium carbide (MXene) by liquid-phase exfoliation through Li-intercalation. *Electrochem. Commun.* **2017**, *81*, 48–51.
  15. Wu, W.; Niu, D.; Zhu, J.; Gao, Y.; Wei, D.; Zhao, C.; Wang, C.; Wang, F.; Wang, L.; Yang, L. Hierarchical architecture of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2@\text{PDA}/\text{NiCo}_2\text{S}_4$  composite electrode as high-performance supercapacitors. *Ceram. Int.* **2019**, *45*, 16261–16269.
  16. Yang, C.; Que, W.; Tang, Y.; Tian, Y.; Yin, X. Nitrogen and Sulfur Co-Doped 2D Titanium Carbides for Enhanced Electrochemical Performance. *J. Electrochem. Soc.* **2017**, *164*, A1939–A1945.
  17. Yuan, W.; Cheng, L.; Zhang, B.; Wu, H. 2D- $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2$  as hard, conductive substrates to enhance the electrochemical performance of  $\text{MnO}_2$  for supercapacitor applications. *Ceram. Int.* **2018**, *44*, 17539–17543.
  18. Zhang, C.; Wang, L.; Lei, W.; Wu, Y.; Li, C.; Khan, M.A.; Ouyang, Y.; Jiao, X.; Ye, H.; Mutahir, S.; et al. Achieving quick charge/discharge rate of  $3.0 \text{ V s}^{-1}$  by 2D titanium carbide (MXene) via N-doped carbon intercalation. *Mater. Lett.* **2019**, *234*, 21–25.
  19. Zhang, Y.; Yang, Z.; Zhang, B.; Li, J.; Lu, C.; Kong, L.; Liu, M. Self-assembly of secondary-formed multilayer  $\text{La}/\text{e-Ti}_3\text{C}_2$  as high performance supercapacitive material with excellent cycle stability and high rate capability. *J. Alloys Compd.* **2020**, *835*, 155343.
  20. He, X.; Bi, T.; Zheng, X.; Zhu, W.; Jiang, J. Nickel cobalt sulfide nanoparticles grown on titanium carbide MXenes for high-performance supercapacitor. *Electrochim. Acta* **2020**, *332*, 135514.
  21. Hu, M.; Hu, T.; Li, Z.; Yang, Y.; Cheng, R.; Yang, J.; Cui, C.; Wang, X. Surface functional groups and interlayer water determine the electrochemical capacitance of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2 \text{ T}_x$  MXene. *ACS Nano* **2018**, *12*, 3578–3586.
  22. Le, T.A.; Tran, N.Q.; Hong, Y.; Lee, H. Intertwined Titanium Carbide MXene within a 3D Tangled Polypyrrole Nanowires Matrix for Enhanced Supercapacitor Performances. *Chem. A Eur. J.* **2018**, *25*, 1037–1043.
  23. Li, Z.; Ma, C.; Wen, Y.; Wei, Z.; Xing, X.; Chu, J.; Yu, C.; Wang, K.; Wang, Z.-K. Highly conductive dodecaborate/MXene composites for high performance supercapacitors. *Nano Res.* **2019**, *13*, 196–202.
  24. Li, Y.; Deng, Y.; Zhang, J.; Han, Y.; Zhang, W.; Yang, X.; Zhang, X.; Jiang, W. Tunable energy storage capacity of two-dimensional  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  modified by a facile two-step pillaring strategy for high performance supercapacitor electrodes. *Nanoscale* **2019**, *11*, 21981–21989.
  25. Lin, S.-Y.; Zhang, X. Two-dimensional titanium carbide electrode with large

- mass loading for supercapacitor. *J. Power Sources* **2015**, *294*, 354–359.
26. Ramachandran, R.; Rajavel, K.; Xuan, W.; Lin, D.; Wang, F. Influence of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  (MXene) intercalation pseudocapacitance on electrochemical performance of Co-MOF binder-free electrode. *Ceram. Int.* **2018**, *44*, 14425–14431.
  27. Shen, L.; Zhou, X.; Zhang, X.; Zhang, Y.; Liu, Y.; Wang, W.; Si, W.; Dong, X. Carbon-intercalated  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  MXene for high-performance electrochemical energy storage. *J. Mater. Chem. A* **2018**, *6*, 23513–23520.
  28. Yang, C.; Que, W.; Yin, X.; Tian, Y.; Yang, Y.; Que, M. Improved capacitance of nitrogen-doped delaminated two-dimensional titanium carbide by urea-assisted synthesis. *Electrochim. Acta* **2017**, *225*, 416–424.
  29. Lu, X.; Zhu, J.; Wu, W.; Zhang, B. Hierarchical architecture of PANI@  $\text{TiO}_2/\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  ternary composite electrode for enhanced electrochemical performance. *Electrochim. Acta* **2017**, *228*, 282–289.
  30. Cao, J.; Han, Y.; Zheng, X.; Wang, Q. Preparation and electrochemical performance of modified  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ /polypyrrole composites. *J. Appl. Polym. Sci.* **2019**, *136*, 47003.
  31. Jian, X.; He, M.; Chen, L.; Zhang, M.-M.; Li, R.; Gao, L.-J.; Fu, F.; Liang, Z.-H. Three-dimensional carambola-like MXene/polypyrrole composite produced by one-step co-electrodeposition method for electrochemical energy storage. *Electrochim. Acta* **2019**, *318*, 820–827.
  32. Li, X.; Zhu, J.; Wang, L.; Wu, W.; Fang, Y. In-situ growth of carbon nanotubes on two-dimensional titanium carbide for enhanced electrochemical performance. *Electrochim. Acta* **2017**, *258*, 291–301.
  33. Kim, K.; Okubo, M.; Yamada, A. Interfacial Dissociation of Contact-Ion-Pair on MXene Electrodes in Concentrated Aqueous Electrolytes. *J. Electrochem. Soc.* **2019**, *166*, A3739–A3744.
  34. Li, J.; Yuan, X.; Lin, C.; Yang, Y.; Xu, L.; Du, X.; Xie, J.; Lin, J.; Sun, J. Achieving High Pseudocapacitance of 2D Titanium Carbide (MXene) by Cation Intercalation and Surface Modification. *Adv. Energy Mater.* **2017**, *7*, 1602725.
  35. Luo, J.; Zhang, W.; Yuan, H.; Jin, C.; Zhang, L.; Huang, H.; Liang, C.; Xia, Y.; Zhang, J.; Gan, Y.; et al. Pillared Structure Design of MXene with Ultralarge Interlayer Spacing for High-Performance Lithium-Ion Capacitors. *ACS Nano* **2017**, *11*, 2459–2469.
  36. Shi, M.; Narayanasamy, M.; Yang, C.; Zhao, L.; Jiang, J.; Angaiah, S.; Yan, C. 3D interpenetrating assembly of partially oxidized MXene confined Mn–Fe bimetallic oxide for superior energy storage in ionic liquid. *Electrochim. Acta* **2020**, *334*, 135546.
  37. Li, H.; Chen, R.; Ali, M.; Lee, H.; Ko, M.J. In Situ Grown MWCNTs/MXenes Nanocomposites on Carbon Cloth for High-Performance Flexible

- Supercapacitors. *Adv. Funct. Mater.* **2020**, *30*, 2002739.
38. Pan, Z.; Ji, X. Facile synthesis of nitrogen and oxygen co-doped C@Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub> MXene for high performance symmetric supercapacitors. *J. Power Sources* **2019**, *439*, 227068.
  39. Wu, W.; Wei, D.; Zhu, J.; Niu, D.; Wang, F.; Wang, L.; Yang, L.; Yang, P.; Wang, C. Enhanced electrochemical performances of organ-like Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub> MXenes/polypyrrole composites as supercapacitors electrode materials. *Ceram. Int.* **2019**, *45*, 7328–7337.
  40. Yang, B.; She, Y.; Zhang, C.; Kang, S.; Zhou, J.; Hu, W. Nitrogen Doped Intercalation TiO<sub>2</sub>/TiN/Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> Nanocomposite Electrodes with Enhanced Pseudocapacitance. *Nanomaterials* **2020**, *10*, 345.
  41. Chen, R.; Yu, M.; Sahu, R.P.; Puri, I.; Zhitomirsky, I. The Development of Pseudocapacitor Electrodes and Devices with High Active Mass Loading. *Adv. Energy Mater.* **2020**, *10*, 1903848.
  42. Guo, M.; Liu, C.; Zhang, Z.; Zhou, J.; Tang, Y.; Luo, S. Flexible Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>@Al electrodes with Ultrahigh Areal Capacitance: In Situ Regulation of Interlayer Conductivity and Spacing. *Adv. Funct. Mater.* **2018**, *28*, 1803196.
  43. Nawwar, M.; Poon, R.; Chen, R.; Sahu, R.P.; Puri, I.K.; Zhitomirsky, I. High areal capacitance of Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-decorated carbon nanotubes for supercapacitor electrodes. *Carbon Energy* **2019**, *1*, 124–133.
  44. Reddy, R.N.; Reddy, R.G. Sol–Gel MnO<sub>2</sub> as an electrode material for electrochemical capacitors. *J. Power Sources* **2003**, *124*, 330–337.
  45. Jeong, Y.U.; Manthiram, A. Nanocrystalline Manganese Oxides for Electrochemical Capacitors with Neutral Electrolytes. *J. Electrochem. Soc.* **2002**, *149*, A1419–A1422.
  46. Dong, W.; Rolison, D.R.; Dunn, B. Electrochemical Properties of High Surface Area Vanadium Oxide Aerogels. *Electrochem. Solid State Lett.* **1999**, *3*, 457–459.
  47. Dong, W.; Sakamoto, J.S.; Dunn, B. Electrochemical properties of vanadium oxide aerogels. *Sci. Technol. Adv. Mater.* **2003**, *4*, 3–11.
  48. Sinan, N.; Unur, E. Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>/carbon nanocomposite: Investigation of capacitive & magnetic properties for supercapacitor applications. *Mater. Chem. Phys.* **2016**, *183*, 571–579.
  49. Ghaly, H.A.; El-Deen, A.G.; Souaya, E.R.; Allam, N.K. Asymmetric supercapacitors based on 3D graphene-wrapped V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> nanospheres and Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>@3D graphene electrodes with high power and energy densities. *Electrochim. Acta* **2019**, *310*, 58–69.
  50. Nithya, V.D.; Arul, N.S. Progress and development of Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> electrodes for supercapacitors. *J. Mater. Chem. A* **2016**, *4*, 10767–10778.
  51. Gogotsi, Y.; Simon, P. True Performance Metrics in Electrochemical Energy

- Storage. *Science* **2011**, *334*, 917–918.
52. Li, J.; Zhitomirsky, I. Cathodic electrophoretic deposition of manganese dioxide films. *Colloids Surf. A Physicochem. Eng. Asp.* **2009**, *348*, 248–253.
  53. Stoller, M.D.; Ruoff, R.S. Best practice methods for determining an electrode material's performance for ultracapacitors. *Energy Environ. Sci.* **2010**, *3*, 1294–1301.
  54. Chen, J.; Fang, K.; Chen, Q.; Xu, J.; Wong, C.-P. Integrated paper electrodes derived from cotton stalks for high-performance flexible supercapacitors. *Nano Energy* **2018**, *53*, 337–344.
  55. Liu, Y.; Zhitomirsky, I. Electrochemical supercapacitor based on multiferroic BiMn<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>. *J. Power Sources* **2015**, *284*, 377–382.
  56. Liang, W.; Zhitomirsky, I. Zn-Fe Double Hydroxide-Carbon Nanotube Anodes for Asymmetric Supercapacitors. *Front. Mater.* **2020**, *7*, 137.
  57. Liu, Y.; Ata, M.S.; Shi, K.; Zhu, G.-Z.; Botton, G.A.; Zhitomirsky, I. Surface modification and cathodic electrophoretic deposition of ceramic materials and composites using celestine blue dye. *RSC Adv.* **2014**, *4*, 29652–29659.
  58. Ata, M.S.; Liu, Y.; Zhitomirsky, I. A review of new methods of surface chemical modification, dispersion and electrophoretic deposition of metal oxide particles. *RSC Adv.* **2014**, *4*, 22716–22732.
  59. Ata, M.S.; Poon, R.; Syed, A.M.; Milne, J.; Zhitomirsky, I. New developments in non-covalent surface modification, dispersion and electrophoretic deposition of carbon nanotubes. *Carbon* **2018**, *130*, 584–598.
  60. Zhu, Y.; Shi, K.; Zhitomirsky, I. Polypyrrole coated carbon nanotubes for supercapacitor devices with enhanced electrochemical performance. *J. Power Sources* **2014**, *268*, 233–239.
  61. Shi, K.; Zhitomirsky, I. Fabrication of Polypyrrole-Coated Carbon Nanotubes Using Oxidant–Surfactant Nanocrystals for Supercapacitor Electrodes with High Mass Loading and Enhanced Performance. *ACS Appl. Mater. Interfaces* **2013**, *5*, 13161–13170.
  62. Okhay, O.; Tkach, A. Graphene/Reduced Graphene Oxide-Carbon Nanotubes Composite Electrodes: From Capacitive to Battery-Type Behaviour. *Nanomaterials* **2021**, *11*, 1240.
  63. Gogotsi, Y.; Penner, R.M. Energy Storage in Nanomaterials—Capacitive, Pseudocapacitive, or Battery-like? *ACS Nano* **2018**, *12*, 2081–2083.
  64. Rorabeck, K.; Zhitomirsky, I. Application of Octanohydroxamic Acid for Salting out Liquid–Liquid Extraction of Materials for Energy Storage in Supercapacitors. *Molecules* **2021**, *26*, 296.
  65. Rorabeck, K.; Zhitomirsky, I. Salting-out aided dispersive extraction of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nanoparticles and carbon nanotubes for application in supercapacitors. *Colloids Surf. A Physicochem. Eng. Asp.* **2021**, *618*, 126451.



66. Okhay, O.; Tkach, A.; Graphene/Reduced Graphene Oxide-Carbon Nanotubes Composite Electrodes: From Capacitive to Battery-Type Behaviour. *Nanomaterials* 2021, 11, 1240.
67. Guo, M.; Liu, C.; Zhang, Z.; Zhou, J.; Tang, Y.; Luo, S. Flexible  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  @ Al electrodes with ultrahigh areal capacitance: in situ regulation of interlayer conductivity and spacing. *Adv. Funct. Mater.* 2018, 28, 1803196.
68. Liang, W.; Zhitomirsky, I.; MXene-carbon nanotube composite electrodes for high active mass asymmetric supercapacitors. *J. Mater. Chem. A* 2021, 9, 10335–10344.
69. Li, X.; Zhu, J.; Liang, W.; Zhitomirsky, I.; MXene ( $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ ) Anodes for Asymmetric Supercapacitors with High Active Mass Loading. *Mater. Chem. Phys.* 2021, in press.

# **Chapter 7 Zn-Fe Double Hydroxide-Carbon Nanotube Anodes for Asymmetric Supercapacitors**

W Liang\* and I. Zhitomirsky\*<sup>α</sup>

\*Department of Materials Science and Engineering, McMaster University,

Hamilton, Ontario, L8S 4L7, Canada

<sup>α</sup>Corresponding Author: zhitom@mcmaster.ca; 905-525-9140 ext. 23914

Submitted on 20 February 2020, Accepted on 21 April 2020

Copyright 2020, reproduced with permission from Frontiers.

This chapter is based on the published paper. DOI: 10.3389/fmats.2020.00137

## 7.1 Abstract

Zn-Fe double hydroxide (Zn-Fe-DH)-multiwalled carbon nanotube (MWCNT) composite has been developed as a new material for energy storage in negative electrodes of asymmetric supercapacitors. A conceptually new approach is based on the use of celestine blue (CB) dye as a multifunctional additive. We discovered that CB acted as a co-dispersant for Zn-Fe-DH and MWCNT and facilitated their mixing. New strategy was based on the use of CB as charge transfer mediator, which facilitated charge-discharge reactions. The electrodes showed a capacitance of  $5.2 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  in  $0.5 \text{ M Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte in a voltage window of  $-1.0$  to  $-0.2 \text{ V}$  vs. saturated calomel electrode and good cyclic stability. A new asymmetric device has been developed, containing Zn-Fe-DH-MWCNT negative electrodes and polypyrrole coated MWCNT positive electrodes. Good capacitive behavior of cathode and anode materials was achieved at high active mass of  $40 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  in partially overlapping potential windows. The device showed promising performance in a voltage window of  $1.6 \text{ V}$ . The capacitance of  $2.2 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  was obtained at a scan rate of  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ .

**Keywords:** supercapacitor, hydroxide, zinc, iron, anode

## 7.2 Introduction

Transition metal-based materials have generated significant interest for applications in energy generation and storage devices (Cheong and Zhitomirsky, 2009; Zhai et al., 2018; Cesano et al., 2019; Chen et al., 2019; Dong et al., 2019). Various oxides, such as Fe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> (Nasibi et al., 2012), Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> (Dubal et al., 2009), MnO<sub>2</sub> (Su and Zhitomirsky, 2014), NiO (Chai et al., 2012), and Co<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> (Xia et al., 2011) were investigated for electrodes of supercapacitors. Oxide materials showed high capacitance and good power-energy characteristics. However, due to poor electrolyte access to the active material and high electrical resistance, the specific capacitance decreases significantly with increasing active material mass. The active mass loadings for practical applications must be  $\geq 10 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  (Brisse et al., 2018).

There has been significant progress in the development of capacitive transition metal hydroxide materials. Enhanced electrochemical performance for active mass loadings of 10–28.6 mg cm<sup>-2</sup> has been achieved (Chen et al., 2015; Xu et al., 2016). New techniques have been developed for the fabrication of different nanoparticles, such as nanoleafs (Xu et al., 2016), coin-like nanoplatelets (Li et al., 2011), flower-like particles (Zhang Y. et al., 2015), and nanorods (Lakshmi et al., 2014). Different Ni(OH)<sub>2</sub> phases have been investigated, such as  $\alpha$ -Ni(OH)<sub>2</sub> (Xu et al., 2016) and  $\beta$ -Ni(OH)<sub>2</sub> (Li et al., 2011). New methods have been developed for the fabrication of Ni(OH)<sub>2</sub> coated carbon nanotubes (Wang et al., 2006b). Research efforts were focused on the synthesis of

nanoparticles with small particle size, high surface area, advanced design, and optimization of electrolyte composition (Xi et al., 2017). Significant interest has been generated in the development of flexible devices (Ma et al., 2016).

Various strategies have been developed for the fabrication of cobalt hydroxide and composite electrodes with active mass of 10–25 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>. A hydrothermal method has been developed for the fabrication of CoOOH nanorods with a diameter of 5–10 nm (Raj et al., 2015). The nanorod nanostructure allowed for high capacitance and good cyclic stability (Raj et al., 2015). The development of advanced deposition and synthesis methods for  $\alpha$ -Co(OH)<sub>2</sub> and  $\beta$ -Co(OH)<sub>2</sub> resulted in enhanced performance (Gao et al., 2013; Aghazadeh et al., 2014; Zhou et al., 2015).

There is substantial interest in investigating FeOOH and composite materials for negative electrodes. Electrochemical testing was performed in Li<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, and Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolytes, which offer benefits for the fabrication of asymmetric devices with relatively large voltage windows (Jin et al., 2008). The columned  $\beta$ -FeOOH particles with diameters and lengths in the ranges of 40–50 and 200–300 nm, respectively, were prepared and used for the fabrication of electrodes (Jin et al., 2008) with mass loading of 10 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>. The electrodes showed a capacitance of 116 F g<sup>-1</sup> within the potential window -0.85 to -0.1 V. The high power density of 3,700 W kg<sup>-1</sup> and energy density of 12 Wh kg<sup>-1</sup> were achieved for an asymmetric device, containing FeOOH as a negative and MnO<sub>2</sub> as a positive electrode in a voltage window of 1.85 V.

The development of new colloidal techniques (Silva et al., 2018) facilitated the fabrication of FeOOH and composite electrodes with active mass of 36–39.6 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>. New techniques for the fabrication of non-agglomerated particles (Chen et al., 2018) allowed for enhanced performance of FeOOH electrodes. Asymmetric devices (Chen et al., 2018) containing  $\alpha$ -FeOOH-carbon nanotube negative electrodes and MnO<sub>2</sub>-carbon nanotube positive electrodes showed good electrochemical performance.

It was discovered that enhanced capacitive properties can be achieved in double hydroxides in KOH electrolyte. The addition of Co to Ni(OH)<sub>2</sub> resulted in the changes of microstructure (Liu et al., 2013) and a drastic improvement in the capacitance. Nanostructured Co-Si and Co-Al and Ni-Al double hydroxides were prepared with mass loadings of 20–28 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>, respectively (Wang et al., 2005, 2006a, 2010; Zhang et al., 2006; Hu et al., 2013) and tested in alkaline solutions. Good electrochemical performance was achieved in hybrid Ni-Co arrays formed on a copper foam. The Ni-Co hydroxide/Cu(OH)<sub>2</sub> nanoarray exhibited ultrahigh capacitance, excellent rate capacity and good cycling stability (Zhang et al., 2016).

Previous investigations showed that the development and testing of double hydroxide materials is a promising avenue for the fabrication of advanced supercapacitor electrodes. The objective of this investigation was the development of Zn-Fe double hydroxide (Zn-Fe-DH) for negative electrodes of supercapacitors. Following this work objective, we have developed electrodes with high active mass in order to meet

requirements (Brisse et al., 2018) of mass loadings  $\geq 10 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  for practical applications. The approach was based on the use of celestine blue dye as a multifunctional dispersant. We targeted the development of electrodes for operation in  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte, which is beneficial for the development of asymmetric devices with enlarged voltage window. An asymmetric device has been fabricated and tested, containing Zn-Fe-DH negative electrodes and polypyrrole-MWCNT positive electrodes.

### 7.3 Experimental procedures

Iron chloride hexahydrate ( $\text{FeCl}_3 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ), zinc chloride ( $\text{ZnCl}_2$ ), celestine blue (CB), sodium sulfate ( $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ ), eriochrome cyanine R (ECR), pyrrole (Py), ammonium persulfate [ $(\text{NH}_4)_2\text{S}_2\text{O}_8$ ] (APS), and poly(vinyl butyral-co-vinyl-alcohol-co-vinyl acetate) (PVB, average  $M_w = 50,000\text{--}80,000$ ) were purchased from Sigma Aldrich Corp. Multi-walled carbon nanotubes (MWCNT, ID 4 nm, OD 13 nm, length  $1\sim 2 \mu\text{m}$ ) were purchased from Bayer (Germany), and Ni foams with 95% porosity were provided by Vale Canada Limited.

Synthesis of Zn-Fe-DH was performed by a chemical precipitation method, described in the literature (Krehula et al., 2006) which presents data on characterization of this material. In a typical procedure, MWCNT were added to 50 mL of CB solution in a mass ratio 1:1 and obtained suspension was ultrasonicated for 0.5 h.  $\text{ZnCl}_2$  and

$\text{FeCl}_3 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$  in a molar ratio  $R = [\text{Zn}]/([\text{Zn}] + [\text{Fe}])$  of 0.1 were dissolved in DI water. The pH of the solution was adjusted to 13.8 by dropwise addition of 4M NaOH for the precipitation of Zn-Fe-DH. Then suspensions of CB dispersed MWCNTs and Zn-Fe-DH were mixed and ultrasonicated for 45 min, followed by the filtration and drying procedure at 60°C for 24 h. The composites were mixed with PVB (3% by mass) and impregnated from a suspension in ethanol into the Ni foam current collectors. The negative electrodes were fabricated with mass loadings of 40 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>.

For the synthesis of polypyrrole-coated MWCNT (PPy-MWCNT), ECR and MWCNT were mixed in 50 mL DI water in a mass ratio of 2:9, followed by ultrasonication for 30 min. The obtained MWCNT suspensions, containing ECR as a dispersant, were kept in ice bath to maintain the temperature at 4°C, and 0.24 mL of Py solution was added. Chemical polymerization of PPy was performed by addition of APS solution to the Py-MWCNT mixture, containing ECR as a dopant for PPy polymerization and dispersant for MWCNT. Obtained PPy-MWCNT contained PPy and MWCNT in a mass ratio 3:7. The reaction was carried out for 5 h. PPy-MWCNT were filtrated and dried at 60°C for 24 h. PPy-MWCNT were mixed with PVB (3% by mass) in ethanol and impregnated into the Ni foam current collectors. The positive electrodes were fabricated with mass loadings of 40 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>.

Cyclic voltammetry (CV) and impedance spectroscopy (EIS) were performed using a potentiostat (PARSTAT 2273, Princeton Applied Research). The electrochemical



measurements were carried out in a three-electrode setup with 0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte. Pt gauze and saturated calomel electrode (SCE) were used as counter and reference electrodes, respectively, and the area of working electrode was 1 cm<sup>2</sup>. CV studies were performed at scan rates of 2–100 mV s<sup>-1</sup>, and the gravimetric capacitance ( $C_m = Q/2\Delta Vm$ ) and areal capacitance ( $C_s = Q/2\Delta VA$ ) were calculated by integrating the CV curve area (Shi and Zhitomirsky, 2010) to obtain charge Q, and subsequently dividing by the voltage window ( $\Delta V$ ) and mass (m) or area (A). EIS measurements were carried out in the frequency range of 10 mHz–100 kHz with a sinusoidal signal of 10 mV. The components of complex capacitance ( $C_s'$  and  $C_s''$ ) were calculated from the EIS data as  $C_s' = Z'' / \omega |Z|^2 A$  and  $C_s'' = Z' / \omega |Z|^2 A$ , where  $\omega = 2\pi f$  and  $f$  is frequency. Galvanostatic charge-discharge of the device was performed using a battery analyzer (BST8-MA, MTI Corp.).

#### 7.4 Results and discussion

Figure 7.1A shows chemical structure of CB, used in this investigation as a co-dispersant for MWCNT and Zn-Fe-DH. The dispersant adsorption on inorganic particles plays an important role in the particle dispersion (Wang et al., 2011). The polyaromatic structure of CB was beneficial for its adsorption on MWCNT, which involved  $\pi$ - $\pi$  interactions (Ata et al., 2018). It should be noted that the chemical structure of CB contains a catechol group. Various molecules from catechol family

showed strong adsorption on various inorganic materials (Ata et al., 2014). Similar to other catecholates, the adsorption of CB on Zn-Fe-DH involved bridging or chelating bonding (Figure 7.1B). Moreover, electrostatic interactions promoted CB adsorption on Zn-Fe hydroxide. Electrophoretic deposition experiments showed that Zn-Fe-DH particles, precipitated at  $\text{pH} = 13.8$ , were negatively charged. Therefore, the electrostatic attraction of negatively charged Zn-Fe-DH and positively charged CB facilitated CB adsorption on the Zn-Fe-DH particles. It was found that adsorbed cationic CB provided electrostatic dispersion of MWCNT and Zn-Fe-DH particles. Sedimentation tests revealed enhanced stability of MWCNT and Zn-Fe-DH suspensions, containing CB. It was hypothesized that CB can potentially improve mixing of MWCNT and Zn-Fe-DH because CB, adsorbed on the MWCNT, interacted with Zn-Fe-DH particles by chemical bonding or electrostatic interactions.

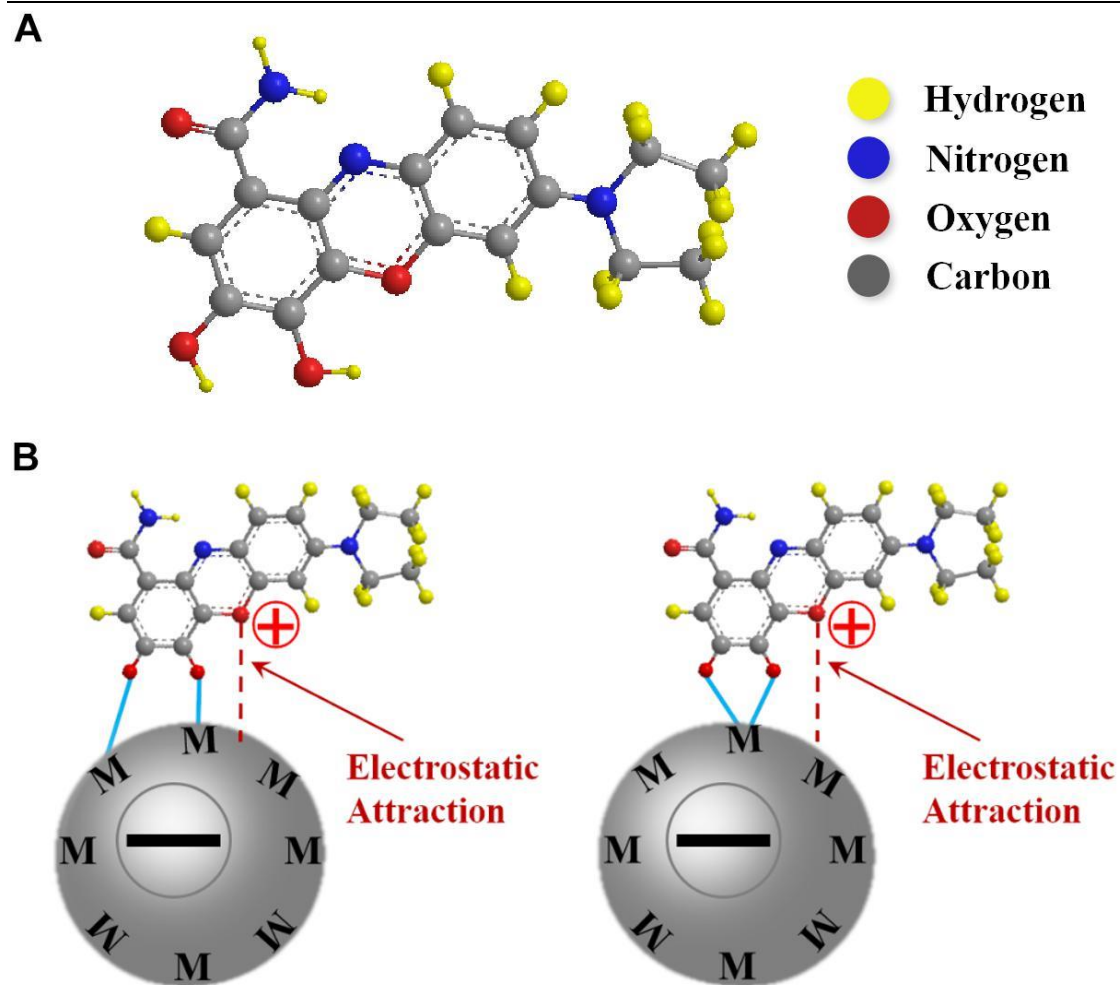


Figure 7.1. (A) Chemical structure of CB (B) adsorption mechanisms of CB on metal surface by (a) bridging and (b) chelation.

Figure 7.2 shows Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT composite particles. The typical size of the particles was 0.5–3  $\mu\text{m}$  (Figure 7.2A). The SEM image at higher magnification (Figure 7.2B) showed that MWCNT created a network inside the Zn-Fe-DH matrix. The conductive MWCNT matrix was beneficial for capacitive behavior.

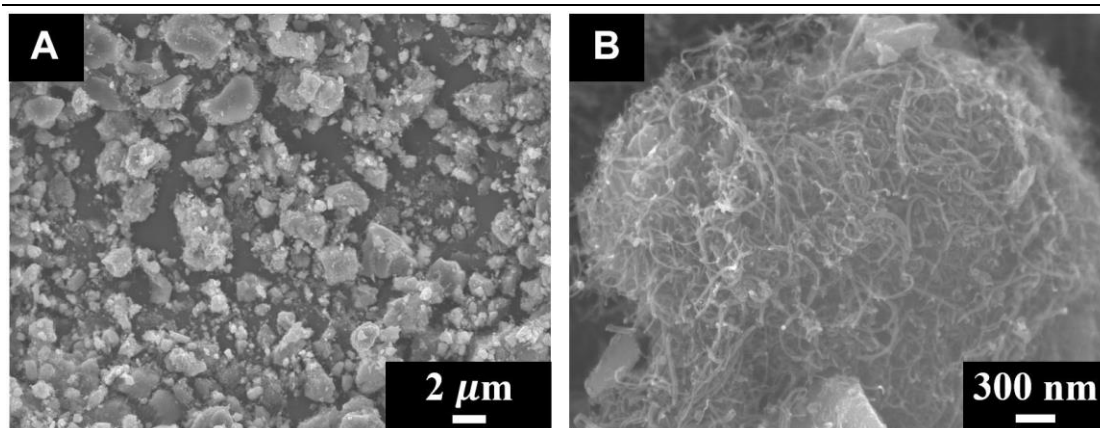


Figure 7.2. SEM for Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT at (A,B) different magnifications.

The SEM data coupled with sedimentation tests confirm that CB provided dispersion of Zn-Fe-DH and MWCNT, which was beneficial for their enhanced mixing. The SEM images of as-received MWCNT were presented in a previous investigation (Wallar et al., 2017). As-received MWCNT formed large agglomerates with a typical size of 500 μm. It is challenging to break down such agglomerates. However, such large agglomerates were not observed in the low magnification image shown in Figure 7.2A. Therefore, CB allowed efficient dispersion of MWCNT, which formed much smaller composite particles, containing MWCNT in the Zn-Fe-DH matrix (Figure 7.2B). The Zn-Fe-DH electrode showed a nearly rectangular CV (Figure 7.3). The capacitance of 5.2 F cm<sup>-2</sup> was achieved at a scan rate of 2 mV s<sup>-1</sup>. The high capacitance was achieved at relatively low resistance  $R = Z'$  (Figure 7.4A). The frequency dependence of complex capacitance showed a relaxation type dispersion (Figures 7.4B,C) with relaxation frequency of about 50 mHz. EIS data indicated that the electrodes prepared using CB showed reduced resistance and higher capacitance, compared to the electrodes prepared

without CB (Supplementary Figures 7.11A–C). The electrodes showed capacitance retention of 98% after 1,000 cycles (Figure 7.5). The capacitive behavior of the electrodes has also been studied by chronopotentiometry. Figure 7.6 shows typical charge-discharge curves at different current densities. The charge-discharge curves at different current densities in the range of 3–10 mA cm<sup>-2</sup> were of nearly triangular shape in the voltage window of -1.0 to -0.2 V. Good electrochemical performance of the electrodes was achieved at active mass loading of 40 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>, which is important for practical applications. It is important to note that low capacitance of negative electrodes is a limiting factor in the development of asymmetric supercapacitor devices. Another difficulty is related to poor cyclic stability of FeOOH electrodes (Shou et al., 2012). Therefore, the high capacitance of the Zn-Fe-DH-MWCNT composites and good cyclic stability are promising for the development of novel supercapacitor devices. It is suggested that more electrochemically negative Zn component allowed for the improved stability of FeOOH active material during cycling. We also suggested that CB facilitates charge transfer (CT) between Zn-Fe-DH and MWCNT and allows for better utilization of charge storage properties of Zn-Fe-DH. The enhanced CT resulted from the catecholate type bonding of CB to Zn-Fe-DH. Catechol-type molecules are widely used as CT mediators in different fields, such as electropolymerization on metal substrates (Tallman et al., 2002; Shi and Zhitomirsky, 2011; Chen and Zhitomirsky, 2013), photovoltaic devices (Wang et al., 2009; Varaganti and Ramakrishna,

2010; Verma et al., 2011) and advanced sensors (Sangeetha and Sriman Narayanan, 2014). In addition, a redox-type mode of the CT mediation can be considered. It is known that CB is an efficient redox-type CT mediator for electrocatalysis (Noorbakhsh et al., 2008), where it is used to transfer electrons between analytes and electrodes. CB shows redox properties in a negative potential range with high electron CT rate constant, excellent reversibility and chemical stability (Noorbakhsh et al., 2008). Therefore, high capacitance of the Zn-Fe-DH-MWCNT electrodes resulted from good dispersion and mixing of the individual components and enhanced CT achieved using CB as a multifunctional additive. It should be noted that direct contribution of CB to the total capacitance is very small due to low amount of CB used and small specific capacitance of this relatively large molecule. The Zn-Fe-DH-MWCNT showed enhanced performance in the negative potential range and outperformed many other candidate materials in the same potential window at high active mass loading in Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte. Of particular importance is nearly ideal box shape CV and high areal capacitance. As pointed out above, many hydroxide materials show good capacitive behavior in alkaline electrolytes, such as KOH. The use of environmentally more friendly Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte offers benefits for the development of asymmetric devices with enlarged voltage window. Therefore, the Zn-Fe-DH-MWCNT composites were used as negative electrodes for asymmetric supercapacitor devices.

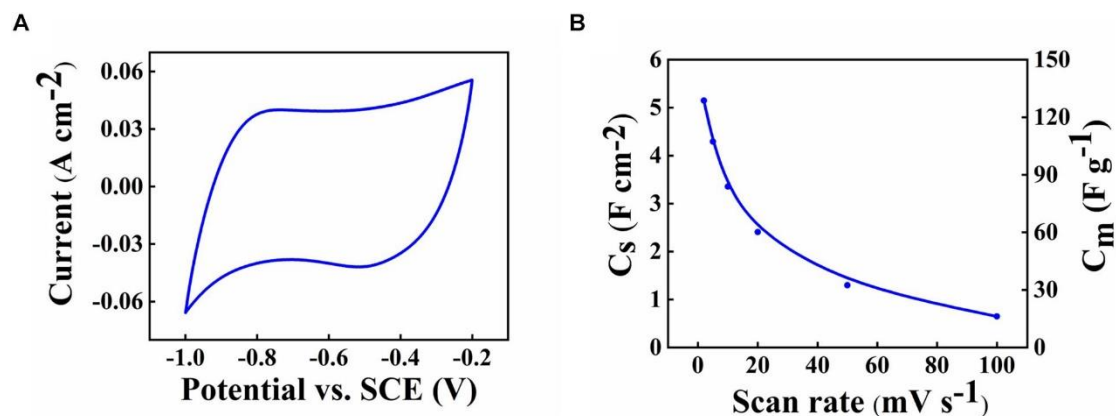


Figure 7.3. (A) CVs at scan rate of  $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  and (B)  $C_s$  and  $C_m$  for Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT.

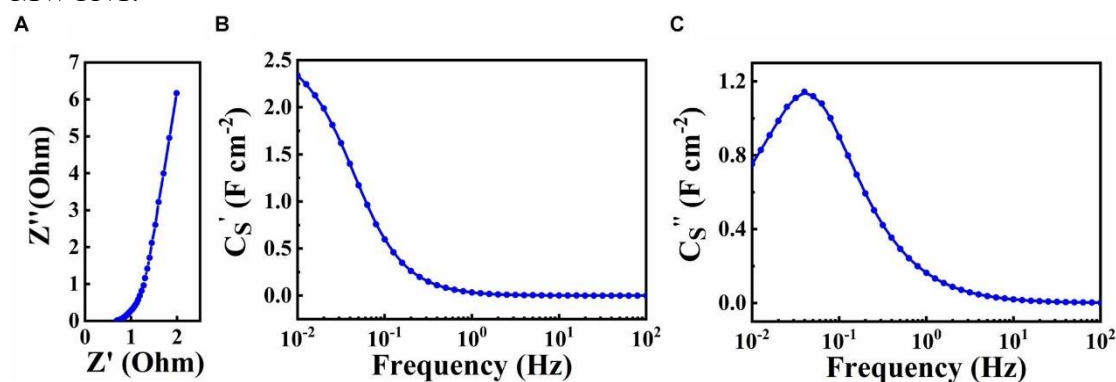


Figure 7.4. (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance and frequency dependences of complex capacitance components (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$  for Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT.

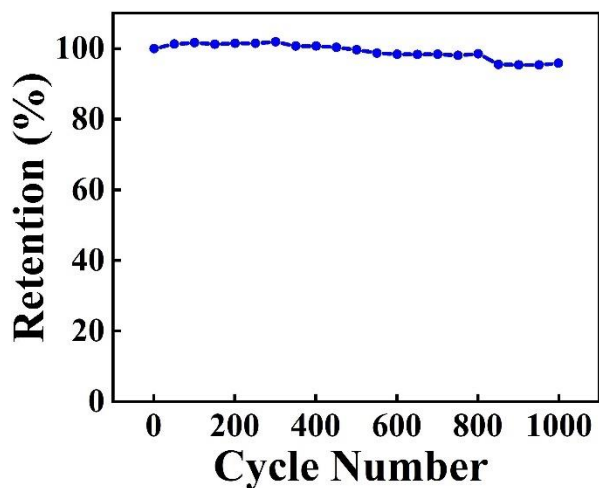


Figure 7.5. Capacitance retention vs. cycle number for Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT.

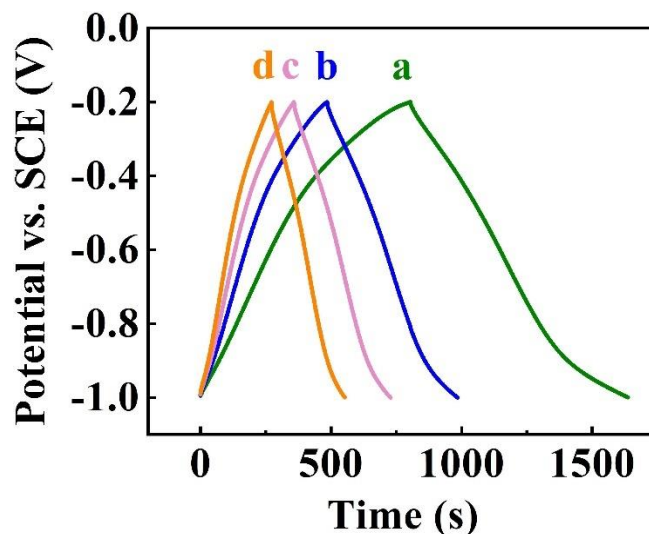


Figure 7.6. Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current densities of (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d) 10 mA cm<sup>-2</sup> for Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT.

The fabrication of asymmetric devices with enlarged voltage window requires the development of positive and negative electrodes, operating in partially overlapping voltage windows in the same electrolyte (Zhang Z. et al., 2015; Attias et al., 2017).

We found that PPy-MWCNT electrodes are promising as positive electrodes for asymmetric supercapacitor devices in a combination with negative Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT electrodes. Figure 7.7 shows a microstructure of the PPy-MWCNT material, prepared by a chemical polymerization. The material consisted of PPy coated MWCNT. The ECR dispersant for MWCNT acted as an anionic dopant for PPy polymerization and allowed for the fabrication of uniformly coated MWCNT. Such microstructure allowed for enhanced charge transfer between MWCNT and PPy. The CV for the PPy-MWCNT electrode in the 0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte was of nearly rectangular shape (Figure 7.8) in a voltage window of -0.3 to +0.6 V, which partially



overlapped with a voltage window of Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT negative electrodes. The highest capacitance of  $4.2 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  was achieved at a scan rate of  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ . The capacitance decreased with increasing scan rate due to electrolyte diffusion limitation in pores. Good electrochemical performance was achieved at a mass loading of  $40 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ , which allowed for a relatively high ratio (0.5) of mass loading to current collector mass.

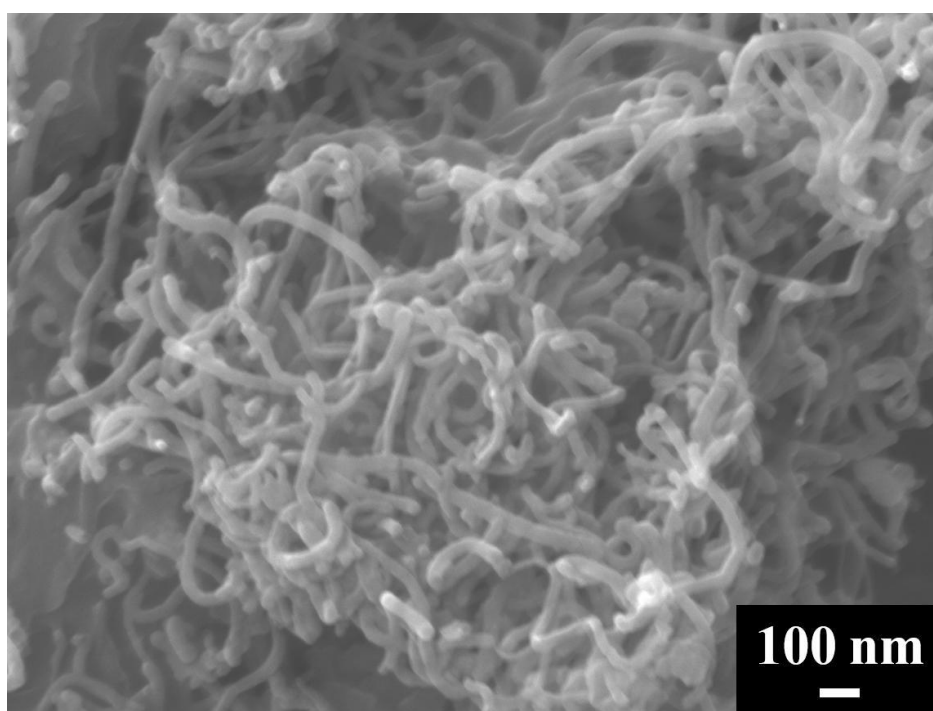


Figure 7.7. SEM image of PPy-MWCNT composite.

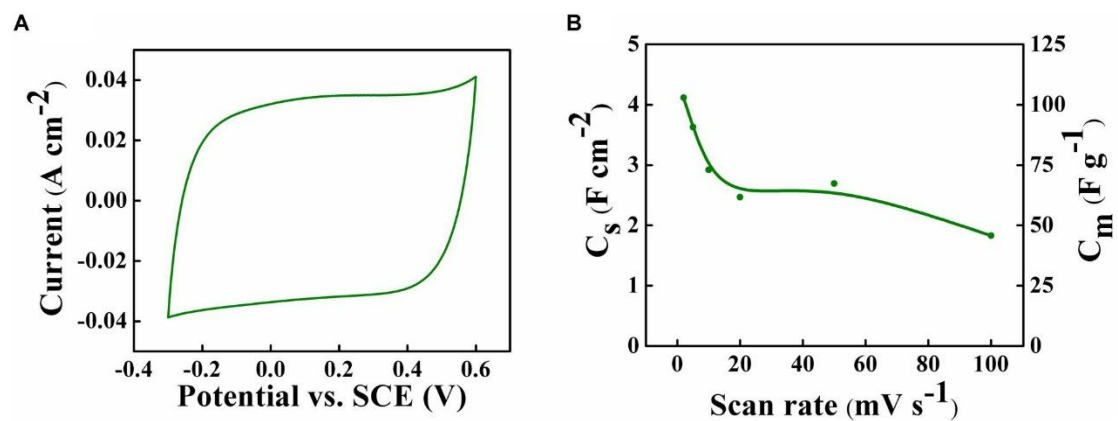


Figure 7.8. (A) CV at scan rate of  $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  and (B)  $C_s$  and  $C_m$  vs. scan rate for PPy-MWCNT composite.

The Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT negative electrodes and PPy-MWCNT positive electrodes were used for the fabrication of a novel asymmetric supercapacitor device. Such device showed a nearly rectangular CV in a voltage window of 1.6 V in 0.5 M  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte (Figure 7.9). The areal capacitance, calculated from the CV data was found to be  $2.2 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at a scan rate of  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ . The device showed triangular shape charge-discharge curves at different current densities in a voltage window of 1.6 V (Figure 7.10).

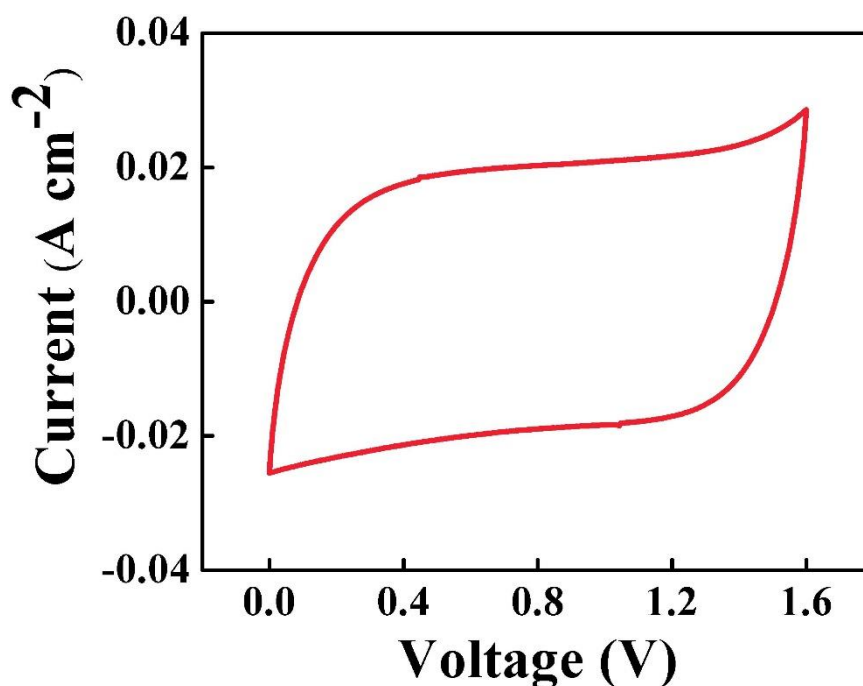


Figure 7.9. CV at scan rate of  $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  of asymmetric supercapacitor cell containing Zn-Fe-DH -MWCNT negative electrode and PPy-MWCNT positive electrode.

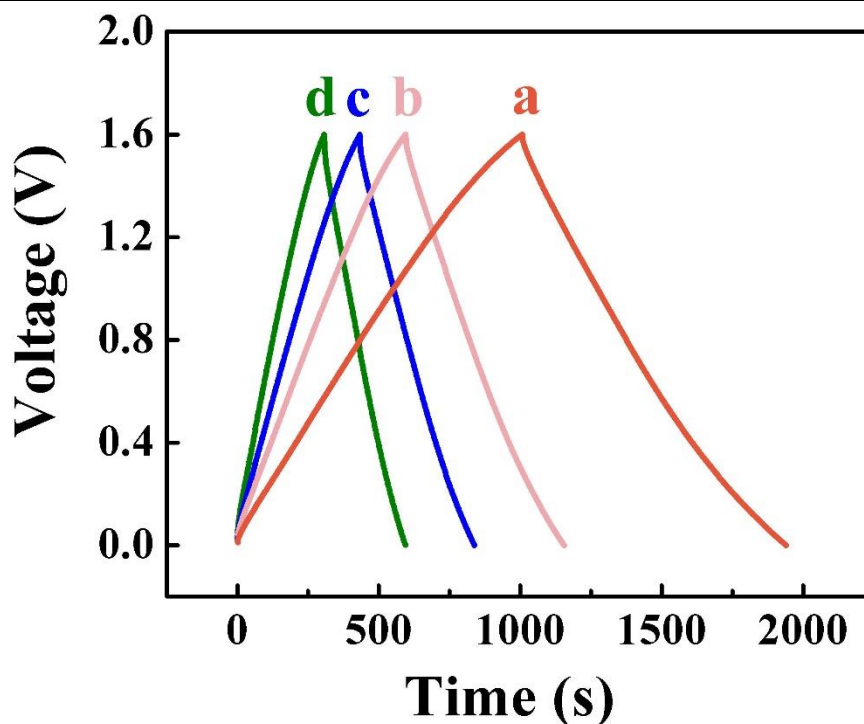


Figure 7.10. Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current densities of (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d) 10 mA cm<sup>-2</sup> for asymmetric supercapacitor cell.

## 7.5 Conclusion

Zn-Fe-DH-MWCNT composite has been developed as a new material for energy storage in negative electrodes of asymmetric supercapacitors. A conceptually new approach is based on the use of CB as a multifunctional additive. We discovered that CB acted as a co-dispersant for Zn-Fe-DH and MWCNT and facilitated their mixing. New strategy was based on the use of CB as charge transfer mediator, which facilitated charge-discharge reactions. The electrodes showed a capacitance of 5.2 F cm<sup>-2</sup> in a voltage window of -1.0 to -0.2 V vs. SCE and good cyclic stability. A new asymmetric device has been developed, containing Zn-Fe-DH-MWCNT negative electrodes and

PPy-MWCNT positive electrodes. Good capacitive behavior of cathode and anode materials was achieved at high active mass of  $40 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  in partially overlapping potential windows. The device showed promising performance in a voltage window of 1.6 V. The capacitance of  $2.2 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  was obtained at a scan rate of  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ .

## 7.6 Acknowledgements

We would like to thank the Natural Sciences and Engineering Research Council of Canada for the financial support and Dr. R. Poon for fruitful discussions and technical support. SEM studies were performed at Canadian Centre for Electron Microscopy.

## 7.7 Supplementary Material

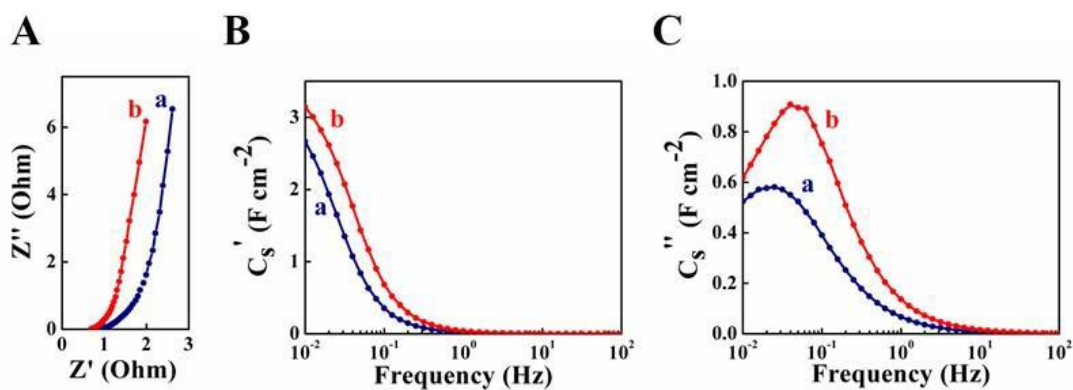


Figure 7.11. (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance and (B,C) frequency dependence of complex capacitances (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$  for (a) ZnFe-CNT and (b) ZnFeCB-CNT.

## 7.8 References

1. Aghazadeh, M., Dalvand, S., and Hosseinifard, M. (2014). Facile electrochemical synthesis of uniform  $\beta$ -co (oh) 2 nanoplates for high performance supercapacitors. *Ceram. Intern.* 40, 3485–3493.
2. Ata, M., Liu, Y., and Zhitomirsky, I. (2014). A review of new methods of surface chemical modification, dispersion and electrophoretic deposition of metal oxide particles. *RSC Adv.* 4, 22716–22732.
3. Ata, M. S., Poon, R., Syed, A. M., Milne, J., and Zhitomirsky, I. (2018). New developments in non-covalent surface modification, dispersion and electrophoretic deposition of carbon nanotubes. *Carbon* 130, 584–598.
4. Attias, R., Sharon, D., Borenstein, A., Malka, D., Hana, O., Luski, S., et al. (2017). Asymmetric supercapacitors using chemically prepared mno2 as positive electrode materials. *J. Electrochem. Soc.* 164, A2231–A2237.
5. Brisse, A.-L., Stevens, P., Toussaint, G., Crosnier, O., and Brousse, T. (2018). Ni(OH)<sub>2</sub> and nio based composites: battery type electrode materials for hybrid supercapacitor devices. *Materials* 11:1178. doi: 10.3390/ma11071178
6. Cesano, F., Cravanzola, S., Brunella, V., Damin, A., and Scarano, D. (2019). From polymer to magnetic porous carbon spheres: combined microscopy, spectroscopy, and porosity studies. *Front. Mater.* 6:84. doi: 10.3389/fmats.2019.00084
7. Chai, H., Chen, X., Jia, D., Bao, S., and Zhou, W. (2012). Flower-like nio structures: controlled hydrothermal synthesis and electrochemical characteristic. *Mater. Res. Bull.* 47, 3947–3951.
8. Chen, J., Mosquera-Giraldo, L. I., Ormes, J. D., Higgins, J. D., and Taylor, L. S. (2015). Bile salts as crystallization inhibitors of supersaturated solutions of poorly water-soluble compounds. *Cryst. Growth Des.* 15, 2593–2597.
9. Chen, M., Liang, X., Wang, F., Xie, D., Pan, G., and Xia, X. (2019). Self-supported vo2 arrays decorated with n-doped carbon as an advanced cathode for lithium-ion storage. *J. Mater. Chem. A* 7, 6644–6650.
10. Chen, R., Puri, I. K., and Zhitomirsky, I. (2018). High areal capacitance of feooh-carbon nanotube negative electrodes for asymmetric supercapacitors. *Ceram. Intern.* 44, 18007–18015.
11. Chen, S., and Zhitomirsky, I. (2013). Influence of dopants and carbon nanotubes on polypyrrole electropolymerization and capacitive behavior. *Mater. Lett.* 98, 67–70.
12. Cheong, M., and Zhitomirsky, I. (2009). Electrophoretic deposition of manganese oxide films. *Surf. Eng.* 25, 346–352.
13. Dong, M., Wang, Z., Wang, J., Guo, H., Li, X., and Yan, G. (2019). Controlled

- synthesis of nixcoys4/rgo composites for constructing high-performance asymmetric supercapacitor. *Front. Mater.* 6:176. doi: 10.3389/fmats.2019.000174
14. Dubal, D., Dhawale, D., Salunkhe, R., Pawar, S., Fulari, V., and Lokhande, C. (2009). A novel chemical synthesis of interlocked cubes of hausmannite  $Mn_3O_4$  thin films for supercapacitor application. *J. Alloys Compounds* 484, 218–221.
  15. Gao, Z., Yang, W., Yan, Y., Wang, J., Ma, J., Zhang, X., et al. (2013). Synthesis and exfoliation of layered  $\alpha$ -Co(OH)<sub>2</sub> nanosheets and their electrochemical performance for supercapacitors. *Eur. J. Inorgan. Chem.* 2013, 4832–4838.
  16. Hu, M., Ji, X., Lei, L., and Lu, X. (2013). Structural and electrochemical stability of coal layered double hydroxide in alkali solutions. *Electrochim. Acta* 105, 261–274.
  17. Jin, W.-H., Cao, G.-T., and Sun, J.-Y. (2008). Hybrid supercapacitor based on  $MnO_2$  and columned FeOOH using  $Li_2SO_4$  electrolyte solution. *J. Power Sourc.* 175, 686–691.
  18. Krehula, S., Musić, S., Skoko, Z., and Popović, S. (2006). The influence of Zn-dopant on the precipitation of  $\alpha$ -FeOOH in highly alkaline media. *J. Alloys Compounds* 420, 260–268.
  19. Lakshmi, V., Ranjusha, R., Vineeth, S., Nair, S. V., and Balakrishnan, A. (2014). Supercapacitors based on microporous  $\beta$ -Ni(OH)<sub>2</sub> nanorods. *Coll. Surf. A Physicochem. Eng. Aspects* 457, 462–468.
  20. Li, H., Liu, S., Huang, C., Zhou, Z., Li, Y., and Fang, D. (2011). Characterization and supercapacitor application of coin-like  $\beta$ -nickel hydroxide nanoplates. *Electrochim. Acta* 58, 89–94.
  21. Liu, X., Huang, J., Wei, X., Yuan, C., Liu, T., Cao, D., et al. (2013). Preparation and electrochemical performances of nanostructured Co/Ni-x(OH)<sub>2</sub> composites for supercapacitors. *J. Power Sourc.* 240, 338–343.
  22. Ma, L., Liu, R., Liu, L., Wang, F., Niu, H., and Huang, Y. (2016). Facile synthesis of Ni(OH)<sub>2</sub>/graphene/bacterial cellulose paper for large areal mass, mechanically tough and flexible supercapacitor electrodes. *J. Power Sourc.* 335, 76–83.
  23. Nasibi, M., Golozar, M. A., and Rashed, G. (2012). Nano iron oxide (Fe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>)/carbon black electrodes for electrochemical capacitors. *Mater. Lett.* 85, 40–43.
  24. Noorbakhsh, A., Salimi, A., and Sharifi, E. (2008). Fabrication of glucose biosensor based on encapsulation of glucose-oxidase on sol-gel composite at the surface of glassy carbon electrode modified with carbon nanotubes and celestine blue. *Electroanalysis* 20, 1788–1797.
  25. Raj, C. J., Kim, B. C., Cho, W.-J., Park, S., Jeong, H. T., Yoo, K., et al. (2015). Rapid hydrothermal synthesis of cobalt oxyhydroxide nanorods for

- supercapacitor applications. *J. Electroanal. Chem.* 747, 130–135.
26. Sangeetha, N., and Sriman Narayanan, S. (2014). Hydrogen peroxide sensor based on carbon nanotubes-poly (celestine blue) nanohybrid modified electrode. *Adv. Mater. Res.* 938, 263–268.
  27. Shi, C., and Zhitomirsky, I. (2010). Electrodeposition and capacitive behavior of films for electrodes of electrochemical supercapacitors. *Nanoscale Res. Lett.* 5:518. doi: 10.1007/s11671-009-9519-z
  28. Shi, C., and Zhitomirsky, I. (2011). Electrodeposition of composite polypyrrole–carbon nanotube films. *Surf. Eng.* 27, 655–661.
  29. Shou, Q., Cheng, J., Zhang, L., Nelson, B. J., and Zhang, X. (2012). Synthesis and characterization of a nanocomposite of goethite nanorods and reduced graphene oxide for electrochemical capacitors. *J. Solid State Chem.* 185, 191–197.
  30. Silva, R., Poon, R., Milne, J., Syed, A., and Zhitomirsky, I. (2018). New developments in liquid-liquid extraction, surface modification and agglomerate-free processing of inorganic particles. *Adv. Coll. Interf. Sci.* 261, 15–27. doi: 10.1016/j.cis.2018.09.005
  31. Su, Y., and Zhitomirsky, I. (2014). Hybrid mno<sub>2</sub>/carbon nanotube-vn/carbon nanotube supercapacitors. *J. Power Sourc.* 267, 235–242.
  32. Tallman, D., Vang, C., Wallace, G., and Bierwagen, G. (2002). Direct electrodeposition of polypyrrole on aluminum and aluminum alloy by electron transfer mediation. *J. Electrochem. Soc.* 149, C173–C179.
  33. Varaganti, S., and Ramakrishna, G. (2010). Dynamics of interfacial charge transfer emission in small molecule sensitized tio<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles: is it localized or delocalized? *J. Phys. Chem. C* 114, 13917–13925.
  34. Verma, S., Ghosh, A., Das, A., and Ghosh, H. N. (2011). Exciton-coupled charge-transfer dynamics in a porphyrin j-aggregate/tio<sub>2</sub> complex. *Chem. A Eur. J.* 17, 3458–3464. doi: 10.1002/chem.201002537
  35. Wallar, C., Poon, R., and Zhitomirsky, I. (2017). High areal capacitance of v<sub>2</sub>o<sub>3</sub>–carbon nanotube electrodes. *J. Electrochem. Soc.* 164, A3620–A3627.
  36. Wang, G.-L., Xu, J.-J., and Chen, H.-Y. (2009). Dopamine sensitized nanoporous tio<sub>2</sub> film on electrodes: photoelectrochemical sensing of nadh under visible irradiation. *Biosens. Bioelectron.* 24, 2494–2498. doi: 10.1016/j.bios.2008.12.031
  37. Wang, J., Song, Y., Li, Z., Liu, Q., Zhou, J., Jing, X., et al. (2010). In situ ni/al layered double hydroxide and its electrochemical capacitance performance. *Energy Fuels* 24, 6463–6467.
  38. Wang, Y., Deen, I., and Zhitomirsky, I. (2011). Electrophoretic deposition of polyacrylic acid and composite films containing nanotubes and oxide particles. *J. Coll. Interf. Sci.* 362, 367–374. doi: 10.1016/j.jcis.2011.07.007

39. Wang, Y., Yang, W., Zhang, S., Evans, D. G., and Duan, X. (2005). Synthesis and electrochemical characterization of co-al layered double hydroxides. *J. Electrochem. Soc.* 152, A2130–A2137.
40. Wang, Y.-G., Cheng, L., and Xia, Y.-Y. (2006a). Electrochemical profile of nano-particle coal double hydroxide/active carbon supercapacitor using koh electrolyte solution. *J. Power Sour.* 153, 191–196.
41. Wang, Y.-G., Yu, L., and Xia, Y.-Y. (2006b). Electrochemical capacitance performance of hybrid supercapacitors based on ni (oh) 2/carbon nanotube composites and activated carbon. *J. Electrochem. Soc.* 153, A743– A748.
42. Xi, Y., Wei, G., Li, J., Liu, X., Pang, M., Yang, Y., et al. (2017). Facile synthesis of mno<sub>2</sub>-ni(oh)<sub>2</sub> 3d ridge-like porous electrode materials by seed-induce method for high-performance asymmetric supercapacitor. *Electrochim. Acta* 233, 26–35.
43. Xia, X., Tu, J., Mai, Y., Wang, X., Gu, C., and Zhao, X. (2011). Self-supported hydrothermal synthesized hollow co<sub>3</sub>o<sub>4</sub> nanowire arrays with high supercapacitor capacitance. *J. Mater. Chem.* 21, 9319–9325. doi: 10.34133/2019/8013285
44. Xu, P., Miao, C., Cheng, K., Ye, K., Yin, J., Cao, D., et al. (2016). Preparation of binder-free porous ultrathin ni (oh) 2 nanoleafs using zno as pore forming agent displaying both high mass loading and excellent electrochemical energy storage performance. *Electrochim. Acta* 216, 499–509.
45. Zhai, T., Sun, S., Liu, X., Liang, C., Wang, G., and Xia, H. (2018). Achieving insertion-like capacity at ultrahigh rate via tunable surface pseudocapitance. *Adv. Mater.* 30:1706640.
46. Zhang, D., Shao, Y., Kong, X., Jiang, M., Lei, D., and Lei, X. (2016). Facile fabrication of large-area hybrid ni-co hydroxide/cu (oh) 2/copper foam composites. *Electrochim. Acta* 218, 294–302.
47. Zhang, G.-Q., Zhao, Y.-Q., Tao, F., and Li, H.-L. (2006). Electrochemical characteristics and impedance spectroscopy studies of nano-cobalt silicate hydroxide for supercapacitor. *J. Power Sour.* 161, 723–729.
48. Zhang, Z., Chi, K., Xiao, F., and Wang, S. (2015). Advanced solid-state asymmetric supercapacitors based on 3d graphene/mno 2 and graphene/polypyrrole hybrid architectures. *J. Mater. Chem. A* 3, 12828– 12835.
49. Zhang, Y., Liu, Y., Guo, Y., Yeow, Y. X., Duan, H., Li, H., et al. (2015). In situ preparation of flower-like α-ni (oh) 2 and nio from nickel formate with excellent capacitive properties as electrode materials for supercapacitors. *Mater. Chem. Phys.* 151, 160–166.
50. Zhou, F., Liu, Q., Gu, J., Zhang, W., and Zhang, D. (2015). Microwave-assisted anchoring of flowerlike co (oh) 2 nanosheets on activated carbon to prepare hybrid electrodes for high-rate electrochemical capacitors. *Electrochim.*



*Acta* 170, 328–336.

# Chapter 8 Zn-doped FeOOH-polypyrrole electrodes for supercapacitors

W Liang\*<sup>=</sup>, Ryan Poon\*<sup>=</sup> and I. Zhitomirsky\*<sup>α</sup>

\*Department of Materials Science and Engineering, McMaster University,

Hamilton, Ontario, L8S 4L7, Canada

<sup>α</sup>Corresponding Author: zhitom@mcmaster.ca; 905-525-9140 ext. 23914

Submitted on 9th April 2019. Accepted on 14th August 2019.

Copyright 2019, reproduced with permission from Elsevier.

## **Author's Contributions:**

Development of new scalable synthesis of procedure for Zn-doped FeOOH electrode

Synthesis of negative electrodes

Electrochemical testing of FeOOH-based electrodes and devices

Manuscript preparation

<sup>=</sup>The authors contributed equally to this work

This chapter is based on the published paper. DOI: 10.1016/j.matlet.2019.126542

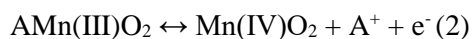
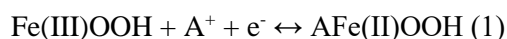
## 8.1 Abstract

The problem of poor cyclic stability of FeOOH anodes for supercapacitors was addressed by Zn-doping. Zn-doped FeOOH materials exhibited significant improvement in capacitance retention during cycling. Further improvement in capacitance retention and capacitive properties at low absolute values of negative potentials was achieved in composites containing Zn-doped FeOOH and polypyrrole-coated carbon nanotubes. Another important finding was a simple procedure for the fabrication of MnO<sub>2</sub> cathodes, which avoided particle agglomeration during the drying stage and facilitated enhanced mixing of MnO<sub>2</sub> and conductive carbon nanotube additives. Enhanced capacitive properties of cathodes and anodes at high active mass loadings allowed good capacitive behavior of the asymmetric devices, which showed promising charge-storage properties for practical applications.

**Keywords:** Supercapacitor, Iron, Polypyrrole, Zinc, Dopant, Nanotube

## 8.2 Introduction

FeOOH is a promising material for anodes of aqueous supercapacitors[1, 2]. Of particular interest are asymmetric supercapacitor cells with enlarged voltage windows, which contain FeOOH anodes and MnO<sub>2</sub> cathodes in mild A<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> (A=Li, Na, K) electrolytes[1, 3]. The charging mechanisms of FeOOH and MnO<sub>2</sub> are described by the following reactions:



The interest in FeOOH anodes is attributed to relatively high specific capacitance of FeOOH, which is comparable with specific capacitance of MnO<sub>2</sub> materials for cathodes. The ability to match the capacitance of FeOOH anodes with high capacitance of MnO<sub>2</sub> cathodes is important for the development of cells with high total capacitance. However, from the previous investigations it appears that FeOOH based electrodes showed relatively high resistance and poor cyclic stability[4]. The poor capacitance retention of FeOOH is attributed to relatively high solubility of Fe(II) species formed during electrode cycling in A<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte solutions[5]. Another difficulty is related to the deviation of the shape of cyclic voltammograms (CV) of FeOOH from the ideal box shape, especially at low negative potentials[4]. In contrast, MnO<sub>2</sub> electrodes showed nearly ideal box shape CV even at high electrode mass[6]. This introduces problems for the fabrication of asymmetric devices. Previous investigations[7] highlighted the need in the development of efficient FeOOH electrodes with enhanced performance at high active mass loadings in order to achieve high areal capacitance and

low relative mass of current collector and other passive components.

The goal of this investigation was the development of advanced anodes with enhanced cyclic stability and improved charge-discharge behavior for application in the asymmetric devices. The testing results presented below indicated that Zn doping of FeOOH resulted in enhanced cyclic stability. Further improvement in cyclic stability and charge-discharge behavior of the anodes as well as asymmetric devices was achieved by the fabrication of composites of Zn-doped FeOOH and polypyrrole coated multiwalled carbon nanotubes (MWCNT). Moreover, we report a new procedure for the fabrication of composite MnO<sub>2</sub>-MWCNT cathodes, which offers benefits of simplicity and low cost for the mass scale production of the composites with reduced particle agglomeration and enhanced mixing of the individual components. The procedure facilitated the fabrication of electrodes and devices with high active mass loadings, which showed good electrochemical performance.

### **8.3 Experimental Procedure**

Synthesis of FeOOH and Zn-doped FeOOH was based on the method, described in ref[8]. Pure FeOOH, 8%Zn-FeOOH and 12%Zn-FeOOH were mixed with MWCNT (Bayer) to form composites FC, 8ZFC and 12ZFC, respectively. Polypyrrole coated MWCNT were prepared by the method, described in ref[9] and mixed with 12ZFC to form 12ZFCPC composite, containing 50% 12ZFC. The composite slurries in ethanol

were impregnated in Ni foam current collectors. The composites contained 30% MWCNT and 3 % polyvinyl butyral (PVB) binder.

For the synthesis of MnO<sub>2</sub>-MWCNT composite, 0.5 mL of 40% NaMnO<sub>4</sub> solution was added to a mixture of 1.5 mL water and 5 mL of ethanol. In this procedure, ethanol was used as a reducing agent. The by-product of this reaction contained Na ions. However, the washing procedure was avoided, because Na ions were involved in charging of the active material in the Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> solutions. In this procedure we also avoided drying of MnO<sub>2</sub>, which usually results in agglomeration and generates problems with re-dispersion in the device processing medium and mixing with MWCNT. Therefore, MWCNT were added directly to the obtained MnO<sub>2</sub> suspension in a mass ratio of MWCNT:MnO<sub>2</sub>=1:4. PVB solution in ethanol was added to the suspension. The mass of the PVB was 3% of the total mass of MWCNT and MnO<sub>2</sub>. The suspension was impregnated into the Ni foam current collector to form MnO<sub>2</sub>-MWCNT (MC) cathodes. The mass loadings of cathodes and anodes was 40 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>. The electrodes and devices were tested in 0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte solutions using equipment described in ref.[9]. The individual electrodes were tested in a three-electrode system and device was tested in a two-electrode system.

#### **8.4 Results and Discussion**

Figure 8.1(A-D) shows cyclic voltammetry (CV) data at different scan rates for FC,

8ZFC, 12ZFC, 12ZFCPC in the potential range -0.8-0.0 V. The CVs for FC, 8ZFC, 12ZFC show good capacitive behavior at potentials below -0.2 V, as indicated by high currents and large CV areas. However, reduced currents were recorded at lower absolute values of the negative potentials. In contrast, the 12ZFCPC electrodes showed enhanced performance at potentials -0.2 - 0.0 V (Figure 5.1D) and -0.2 - +0.1 V (Supplementary materials, Figure 8.5). It will be shown below that improved charge storage properties of 12ZFCPC offer benefits for the fabrication of asymmetric devices.

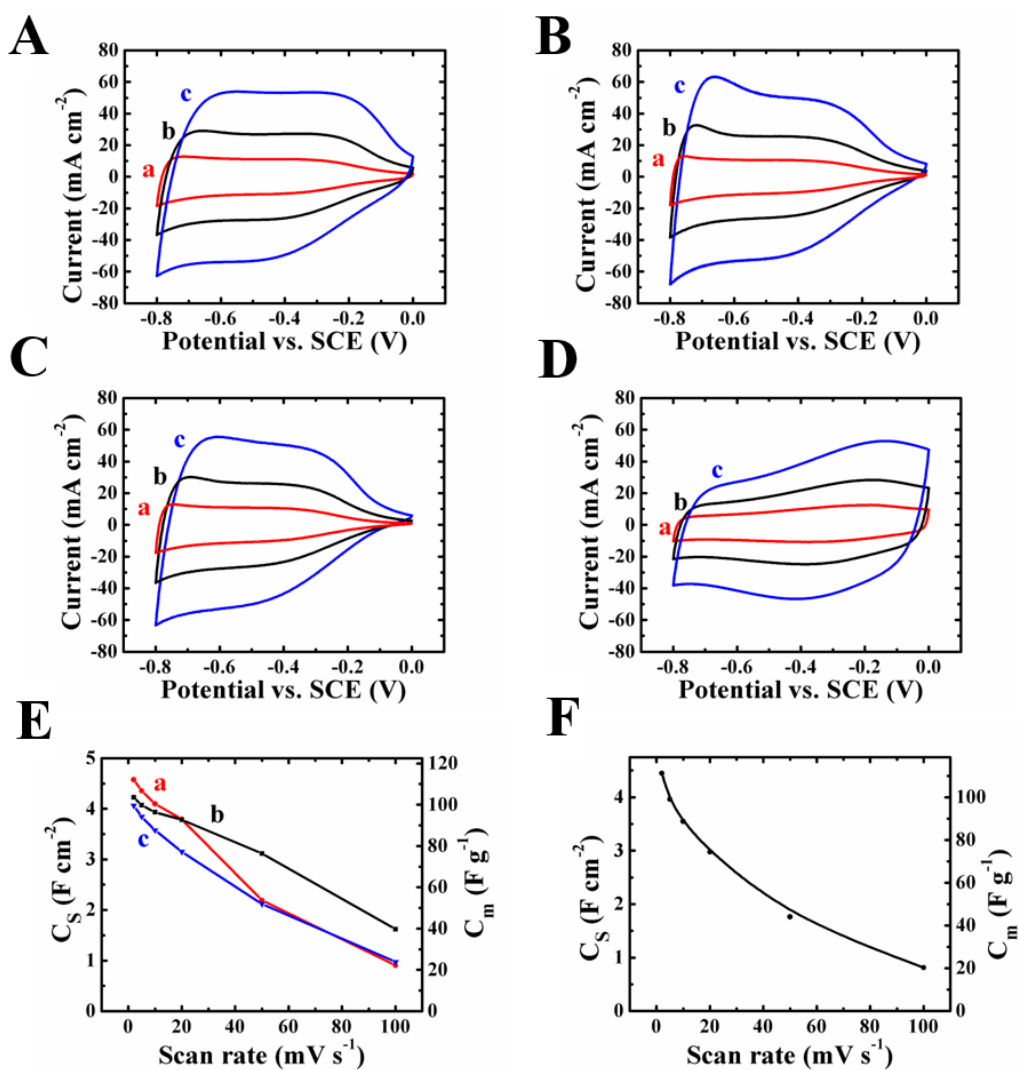


Figure 8.1 (A–D) CVs at scan rates of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) 10 mV s<sup>-1</sup> and (E,F) CS and C<sub>m</sub> versus scan rate for (A, E(a)) FC, (B, E(b)) 8ZFC, (C, E(c)) 12ZFC, (D,F) 12ZFCPC.

Figure 8.1(E,F) shows capacitances of the composites versus scan rate. The FC, 8ZFC, 12ZFC and 12ZFCPC electrodes showed capacitances of 4.5, 4.2, 4.0 and 4.4 F cm<sup>-2</sup>, respectively, at a scan rate of 2 mV s<sup>-1</sup>. The capacitance, normalized by the FeOOH mass was 112.1, 111.7 and 111.7 F g<sup>-1</sup> for FC, 8ZFC and 12ZFC, respectively. The capacitance decreased with increasing scan rate due to electrolyte diffusion limitations in pores of the electrode materials. The electrodes showed relatively low impedance and relaxation type dispersion of complex AC capacitance, derived from the impedance data (Figure 8.6, Figure 8.7).

FC, 8ZFC, 12ZFC electrodes exhibited maxima in the capacitance retention (Figure 8.2A). The capacitance increase at the beginning of the cycling can result from the changes in the electrode microstructure. We suggested that partial dissolution of the Fe(II) species can result in increased porosity and improved electrolyte access to the bulk of the active materials.

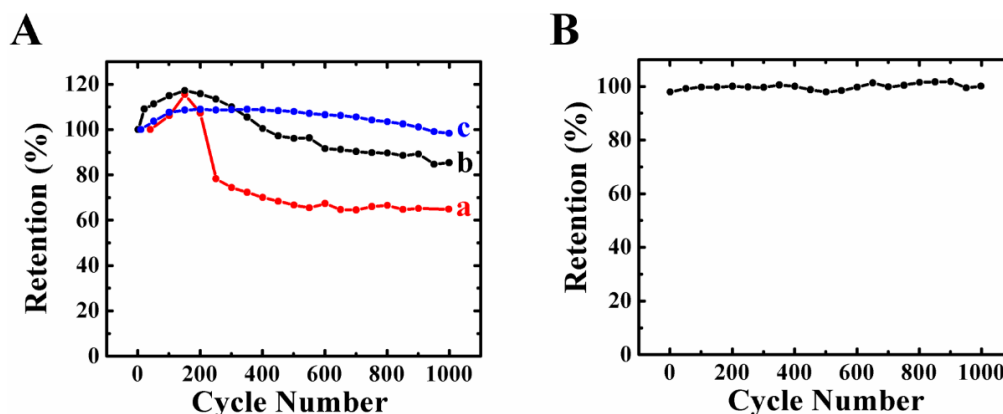


Figure 8.2 Capacitance retention versus cycle number for (A)(a) FC (b) 8ZFC (c) 12ZFC (B) 12ZFCPC.



However, FC showed significant reduction of the capacitance after first 150 cycles and capacitance retention of 64% was obtained after 1000 cycles. In order to reduce electrode degradation during cycling, we modified FeOOH with Zn. 8ZFC and 12ZFC showed capacitance retention of 85 and 98%, respectively after 1000 cycles. It is known that Zn compounds promote iron hydroxide precipitation [10]. Therefore, more electrochemically negative Zn species prevent release of the Fe(II) ions from the electrodes during cycling. 12ZFCPC showed 98% cyclic stability and reduced capacitance variations during 1000 cycles (Figure 8.2B).

MC electrodes, prepared by a modified method showed (Figure 8.3) nearly box-shape CVs in the potential range of 0.0 - +0.9V and relatively high capacitance of  $5.3 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ , which was achieved at low electrode impedance (Figure 8.8).

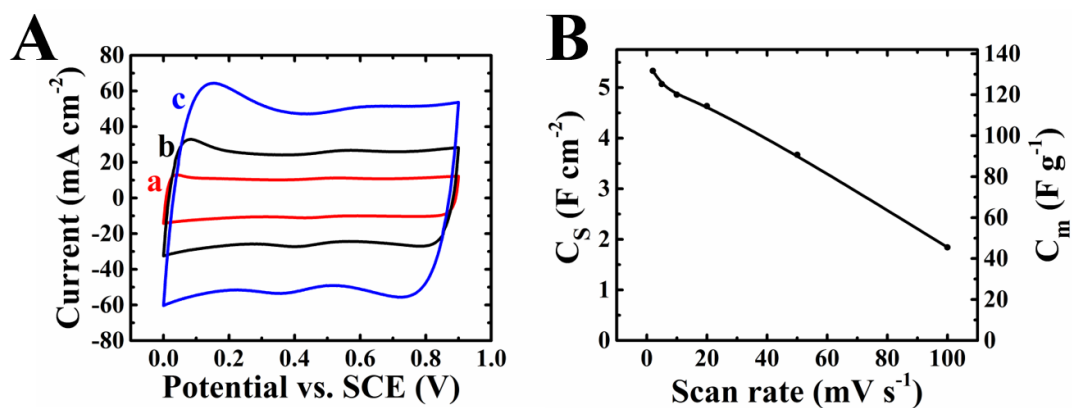


Figure 8.3 (A) CVs at scan rates of (a)2, (b) 5 and (c)  $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ , and (B)  $C_s$  and  $C_m$  versus scan rate for MC.

Therefore, the procedure, developed in this investigation is promising for the practical application. It offers benefits of simplicity, reduced agglomeration and improved

mixing of MnO<sub>2</sub> and MWCNT.

12ZFC and 12ZFCPC were combined with MC for the fabrication of the asymmetric devices. The capacitance of the asymmetric devices is given by formula  $1/C=1/C_C+1/C_A$ , where  $C_C$  and  $C_A$  are the capacitances of cathode and anode, respectively. The relatively poor capacitive properties of 12ZFC at low absolute values of the negative potential resulted in the poor capacitive properties of the 12ZFCMC device at voltages below 0.2 V, as indicated by the low CV areas in this range (Figure 8.4). However, nearly box-shape CVs were obtained for the 12ZFCPC-MC devices, which showed higher capacitance and low impedance (Figure 8.9). The galvanostatic charge-discharge curves were of nearly triangular shape (Figure 8.10). The highest capacitance of 2.2 F cm<sup>-2</sup> was obtained at 2 mV s<sup>-1</sup>. The 12ZFCPC-MC devices were capable of powering a blue LED display (Figure 8.4D, inset).

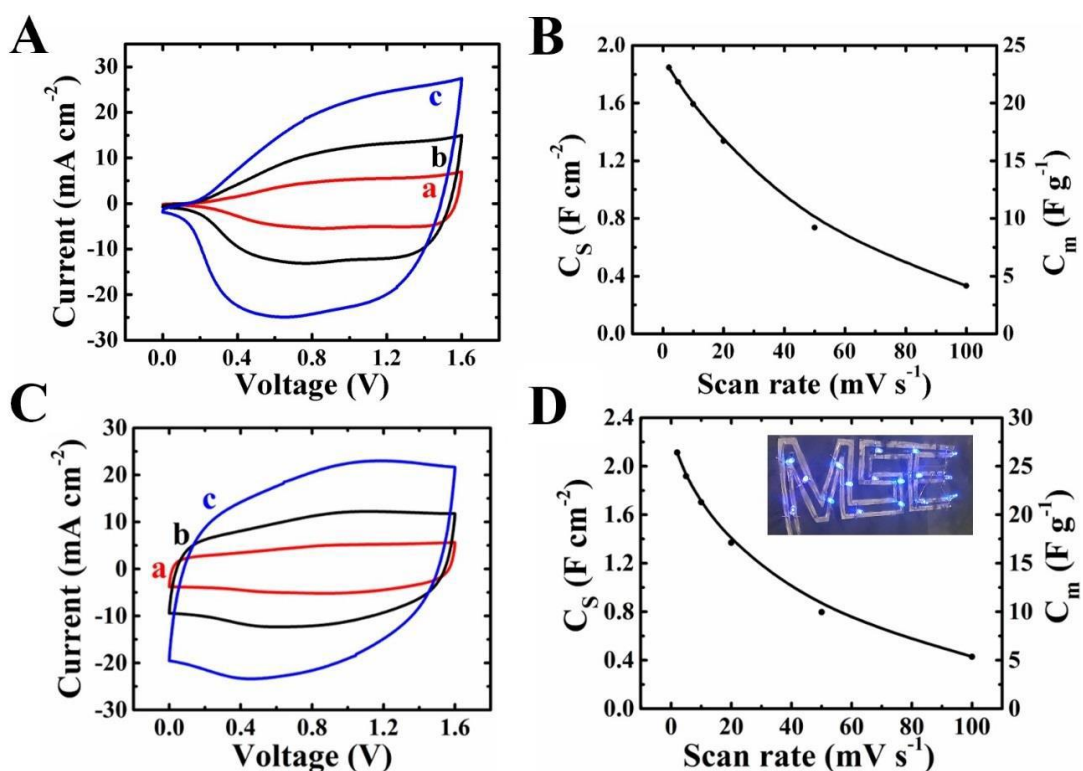


Figure 8.4 Testing data for (A,B) 12ZFC-MC and (C,D) 12ZFCPC-MC cells: (A,C) CVs at scan rates of (a)2, (b) 5 and (c) 10 mV s<sup>-1</sup>, and (B,D) CS and Cm, inset shows LEDs powered by a supercapacitor module.

## 8.5 Conclusions

The problem of poor cyclic stability of FeOOH anodes was addressed by Zn-doping.

Testing results showed that 8ZFC, 12ZFC exhibit significant improvement in capacitance retention during cycling. Further improvement in capacitance retention and capacitive properties at low absolute values of negative potentials was achieved in 12ZFCPC composites. Another important finding was a simple procedure for the fabrication of MC anodes, which avoided particle agglomeration during the drying stage and facilitated enhanced mixing of the individual components. Enhanced

capacitive properties of cathodes and anodes allowed good capacitive behavior of the 12ZFCPC – MC devices, which showed promising capacitive properties for practical applications.

## 8.6 Acknowledgements

The authors gratefully acknowledge the Natural Sciences and Engineering Research Council of Canada for the financial support.

## 8.7 Supplementary Materials

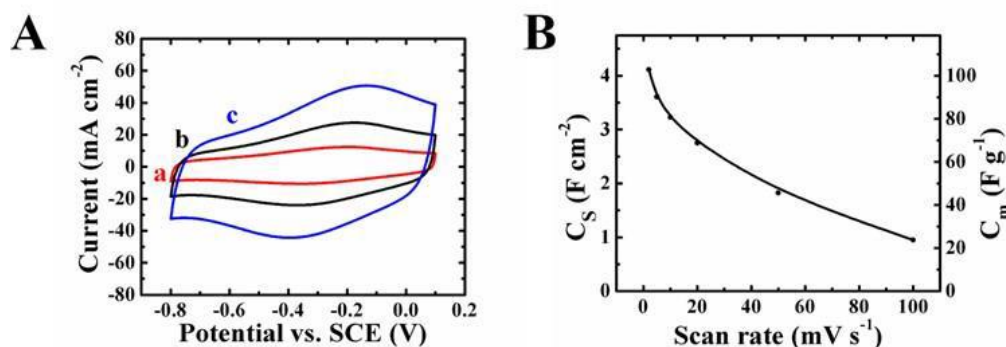


Figure 8.5 (A) CVs at scan rates of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) 10  $\text{mV s}^{-1}$  and (B)  $C_s$  and  $C_m$  versus scan rate for 12ZFCPC.

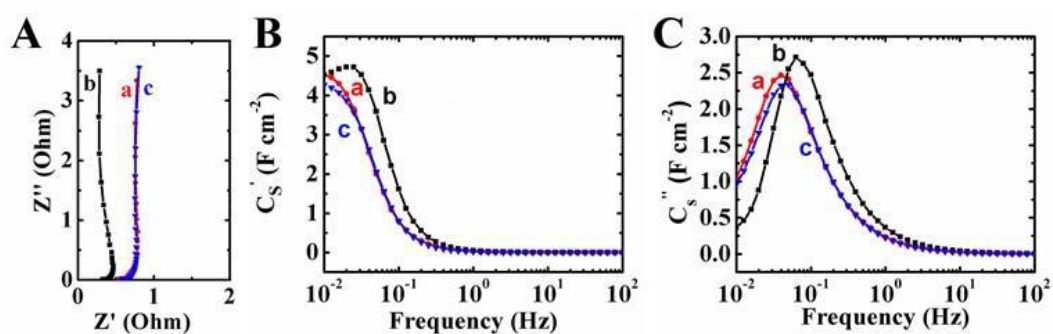


Figure 8.6 (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and frequency dependences of (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$  for (a) FC, (b) 8ZFC, (c) 12ZFC.

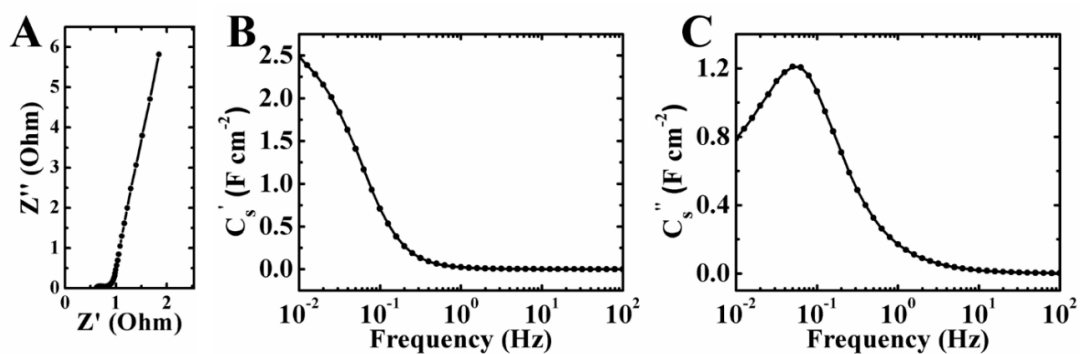


Figure 8.7 (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and frequency dependence of (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$  for 12ZFCPC.

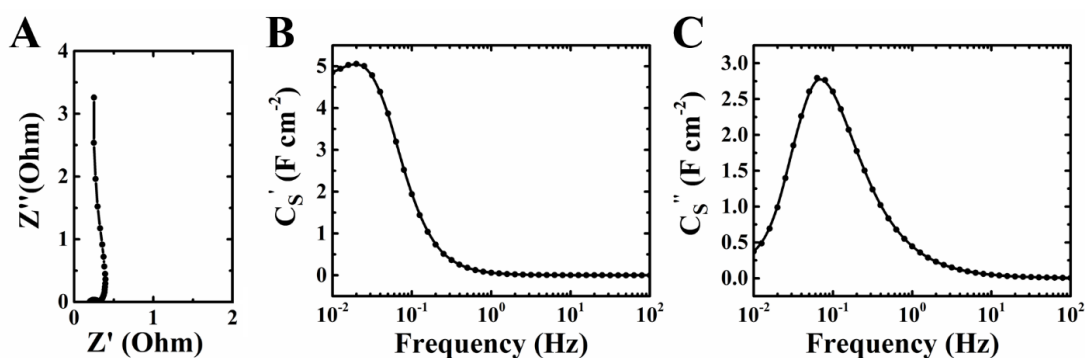


Figure 8.8 (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and frequency dependence of complex capacitance (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$  for MC.

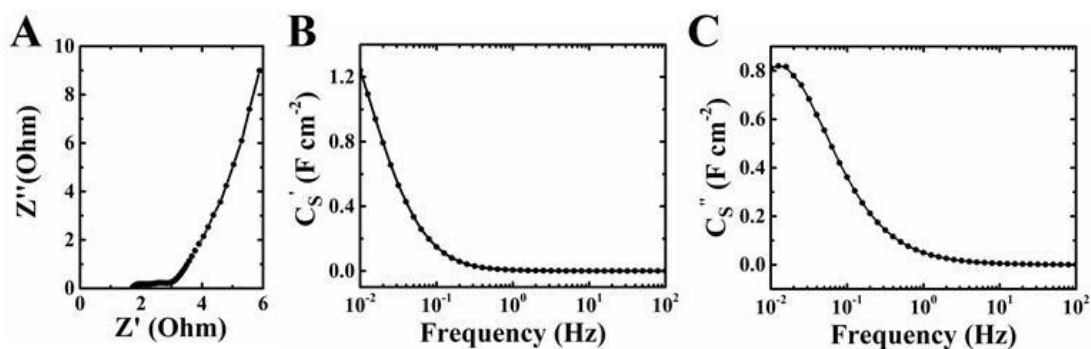


Figure 8.9 Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and frequency dependence of complex capacitance (B)  $C_s'$  and (C)  $C_s''$  for asymmetric 12ZFCPC-MC device.

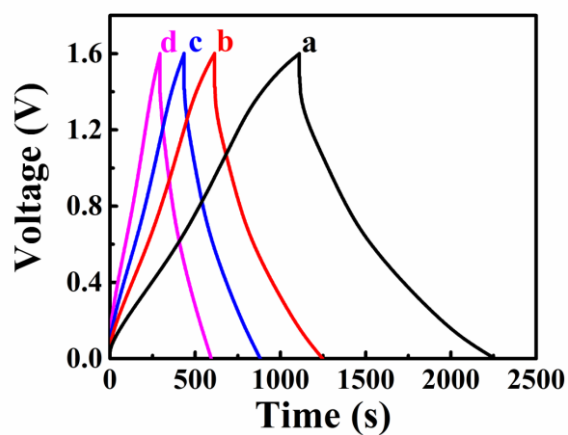


Figure 8.10 Galvanostatic charge-discharge for asymmetric 12ZFCPC-MC device at current densities of (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7 and (d) 10 mA cm<sup>-2</sup>.

## 8.8 References

- [1] Y.C. Chen, Y.G. Lin, Y.K. Hsu, S.C. Yen, K.H. Chen, L.C.J.S. Chen, Novel iron oxyhydroxide lepidocrocite nanosheet as ultrahigh power density anode material for asymmetric supercapacitors, *Small* 10 (2014) 3803-3810.
- [2] X. Gong, S. Li, P.S. Lee, A fiber asymmetric supercapacitor based on FeOOH/PPy on carbon fibers as an anode electrode with high volumetric energy density for wearable applications, *Nanoscale* 9 (2017) 10794-10801.
- [3] R. Barik, B.K. Jena, A. Dash, M. Mohapatra, In situ synthesis of flowery-shaped  $\alpha$ -FeOOH/Fe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> nanoparticles and their phase dependent supercapacitive behaviour, *RSC Advances* 4 (2014) 18827-18834.
- [4] Q. Shou, J. Cheng, L. Zhang, B.J. Nelson, X. Zhang, Synthesis and characterization of a nanocomposite of goethite nanorods and reduced graphene oxide for electrochemical capacitors, *Journal of Solid State Chemistry* 185 (2012) 191-197.
- [5] K.K. Lee, R.W.Y. Ng, K.K. She, W.S. Chin, C.H. Sow, Vertically aligned iron (III) oxyhydroxide/oxide nanosheets grown on iron substrates for electrochemical charge storage, *Materials Letters* 118 (2014) 150-153.
- [6] Y. Su, I. Zhitomirsky, Hybrid MnO<sub>2</sub>/carbon nanotube-VN/carbon nanotube supercapacitors, *Journal of Power Sources* 267 (2014) 235-242.
- [7] R. Chen, I.K. Puri, I. Zhitomirsky, High areal capacitance of FeOOH-carbon nanotube negative electrodes for asymmetric supercapacitors, *Ceramics International* 44 (2018) 18007-18015.
- [8] S. Krehula, S. Musić, Ž. Skoko, S. Popović, The influence of Zn-dopant on the precipitation of  $\alpha$ -FeOOH in highly alkaline media, *Journal of Alloys and Compounds* 420 (2006) 260-268.
- [9] Y. Su, I. Zhitomirsky, Asymmetric electrochemical supercapacitor, based on polypyrrole coated carbon nanotube electrodes, *Applied Energy* 153 (2015) 48-55.
- [10] M.R.C. Ismael, J.M.R. Carvalho, Iron recovery from sulphate leach liquors in zinc hydrometallurgy, *Minerals Engineering* 16 (2003) 31-39.

# Chapter 9 $Mn_3O_4$ and $(ZnFe)OOH$ composites for supercapacitors with high active mass

R. Poon\*<sub>=</sub>, W. Liang\*<sub>=</sub> and I. Zhitomirsky\*<sup>α</sup>

\*Department of Materials Science and Engineering, McMaster University,

Hamilton, Ontario, L8S 4L7, Canada

<sup>α</sup>Corresponding Author: zhitom@mcmaster.ca; 905-525-9140 ext. 23914

Submitted on 15<sup>th</sup> August, 2019. Accepted on 12<sup>th</sup> November, 2019.

Copyright 2019. Reproduced with permission from Springer.

### Author's Contributions:

Synthesis and fabrication of  $(ZnFe)OOH$  – polypyrrole coated CNT composites

Electrochemical testing of  $(ZnFe)OOH$  – polypyrrole coated CNT electrode and devices

Literature review

Manuscript preparation

<sub>=</sub>The authors contributed equally to this work

This chapter is based on the published paper. DOI: 10.1007/s11661-019-05561-x



## 9.1 Abstract

A new colloidal method has been developed for the fabrication of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-carbon nanotube (CNT) composites for positive electrodes of supercapacitors and areal capacitance of 5.04 F cm<sup>-2</sup> has been achieved. In this method, chemical precipitation of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> was performed in the presence of carbon nanotubes, dispersed using a toloum chloride dye. An electrostatic heterocoagulation mechanism has been developed, which allowed for enhanced mixing of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and CNT, and resulted in enhanced electrochemical performance at high active mass of 36 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>. Testing results revealed changes in microstructure and oxidation state of Mn during cycling, which allowed for enhanced capacitance. In order to utilize the high capacitance of the positive Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrodes in supercapacitor devices, advanced negative electrodes have been developed. (ZnFe)OOH – polypyrrole coated CNT electrodes with enhanced areal capacitance in a negative potential window have been fabricated. Asymmetric devices showed promising performance in a voltage window of 1.6 V.

**Keywords:** manganese oxide, iron hydroxide, polypyrrole, carbon nanotubes, supercapacitor, composite

## 9.2 Introduction

Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> is a promising ceramic cathode materials for supercapacitors due to its high capacitance and low cost<sup>1,2</sup>. However, the specific capacitance of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> decreased significantly with increasing electrode mass due to poor electrolyte access to the active material and low electronic conductivity. It is challenging to achieve good electrode performance at practically important active mass above 10 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>.

Therefore, research efforts were focused on the synthesis of nanoparticles with high surface area and design of advanced composites.

It is important to note that Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> is a member of a large group of advanced materials with a spinel crystalline structure. Therefore, the advantage of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, compared to other pseudocapacitive ceramic materials, is the ability to form solid solutions with various spinel compounds. The rich chemistry of spinel offers possibilities<sup>3</sup> for the modification of composition, conductivity and capacitive properties of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>.

Many investigations focused on pure Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> films<sup>4-8</sup> and reported capacitances at low active mass loadings in the range of 0.16 -1.2 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>. High specific capacitances of 5687 and 5978 F g<sup>-1</sup> were reported at mass loadings of 0.16 and 0.64 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>, respectively. Good electrochemical performance at higher mass loadings in the range of 2-9.5 mg cm<sup>-2</sup> was achieved in composites, containing various conductive additives, such as graphite<sup>9</sup>, carbon black<sup>10</sup>, acetylene black<sup>11-13</sup> and other materials<sup>14</sup>. High gravimetric capacitance of 222.4 F g<sup>-1</sup> was achieved at a mass loading of 9.5 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>

and resulted<sup>13</sup> in areal capacitance of  $2.11 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ .  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  was combined with capacitive carbon materials such as graphene<sup>15,16</sup> and activated carbon<sup>17</sup> for the fabrication of composites. Of particular interest are  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$ -graphene oxide composites, which showed capacitances of  $538 \text{ F g}^{-1}$  ( $2.69 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ )<sup>18</sup> and  $258.6 \text{ F g}^{-1}$  ( $2.33 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ )<sup>19</sup> at mass loadings of 5 and  $9 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ , respectively. Recent studies showed that good capacitive behavior can be achieved at higher mass loadings using advanced colloidal techniques<sup>20</sup>.  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$ -carbon nanotube electrodes showed areal capacitances of 2.820 and  $4.221 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at active mass loadings of 28.4 and  $33 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ .

$\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  cathodes were combined with various anodes, such as graphene<sup>22</sup>, activated carbon<sup>23</sup>, lithium titanate<sup>24</sup> and polypyrrole<sup>25</sup> for the fabrication of asymmetric devices with large voltage windows. However, the progress in the development of  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  cathodes introduces problems related to the use of various anodes, which have lower capacitances. Therefore, there is a need in the development of advanced ceramic anodes, which match capacitive properties of the  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  cathodes.

The goal of this investigation was the development of advanced  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  electrodes and asymmetric supercapacitor devices. The approach was based on the synthesis of  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  nanoparticles and electrostatic heterocoagulation with dispersed carbon nanotubes. The results presented below indicated that this approach allowed enhanced mixing of the individual components and enhanced capacitive behavior was achieved at mass loading of  $36 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ . Good material utilization resulted in high areal capacitance of  $5.04 \text{ F}$

cm<sup>-2</sup> and good rate capability, which were achieved at low electrode resistance. In order to match high capacitance of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> cathodes, we developed advanced negative electrodes, containing (Fe,Zn)OOH and polypyrrole coated carbon nanotubes (PNT). The use of composites allowed for improved capacitive behavior and enhanced cyclic stability. The asymmetric device showed promising capacitive properties.

### 9.3 Experimental Procedure

Tolonium chloride (TL), Mn(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>·4H<sub>2</sub>O, FeCl<sub>3</sub>·6H<sub>2</sub>O, ZnCl<sub>2</sub>, NaOH, Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, polyvinyl butyral (PVB) (Aldrich), carbon nanotubes (CNT, multiwalled, Bayer), and Ni foams (Vale) were used.

For the synthesis of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT composite, 1 g L<sup>-1</sup> CNT and 0.5 g L<sup>-1</sup> of TL were added to 100 mL DI water and ultrasonicated. Mn(NO<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub> was added to the CNT suspension, and the pH of the suspension was adjusted to pH = 10 by NaOH to synthesize Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>. The mass ratio of CNT: Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> in the suspension was 1:4. The composite was filtrated, washed and dried at 60°C. The obtained material was mixed with PVB (3 wt%) to produce a slurry in ethanol and impregnated into the Ni foam.

The synthesis of pure FeOOH and (Fe,Zn)OOH ( [Zn]/[Zn]+[Fe]= 0.1) was based on the method, described in the literature<sup>26</sup>. CNT were added to (Fe,Zn)OOH suspensions at pH = 7 in order to obtain (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT suspensions.

The procedure for the formation of polypyrrole coated CNT (PNT) was described in a

previous investigation<sup>27</sup>. The suspensions of (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT and PNT were mixed, ultrasonicated, filtrated and dried at 60 °C. The mass ratio of (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT:PNT was 1:1. The obtained composite materials were mixed with PVB (2.5 wt%) in ethanol and the slurries were impregnated into the Ni foam current collectors. The mass loading of all the electrodes was 36 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>.

XPS analysis was performed using Quantera II Scanning instrument (Physical Electronics Inc.). JEOL JSM-7000F microscope was used for SEM investigations.

XRD studies were performed using a Bruker D8 diffractometer. Cyclic voltammetry (CV) and impedance spectroscopy (EIS) were performed using equipment, described in refs.<sup>28,29</sup>

#### **9.4 Results and Discussion**

The formation of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> was confirmed by XRD studies (Figure 9.1), which showed peaks, corresponding to JCPDS file 024-0734.

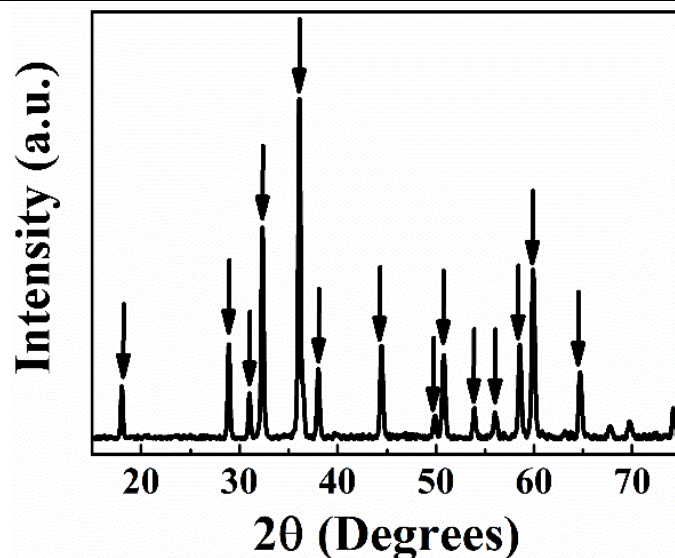


Figure 9.1 XRD pattern of as-precipitated powder, arrows show peaks, corresponding to JCPDS file 024-0734.

Figure 9.2A shows CVs for the  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrode. The nearly box shapes of the CVs indicated good capacitive behavior. The areal capacitance ( $C_S$ ) of  $5.04 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  was obtained at a sweep rate of  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ . The capacitance decreased with sweep rate (Figure 9.2B) to the value of  $1.78 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at  $100 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ . The  $C_S$  of obtained  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrode was higher, compared to the literature data for various  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  composites, described in the Introduction section.

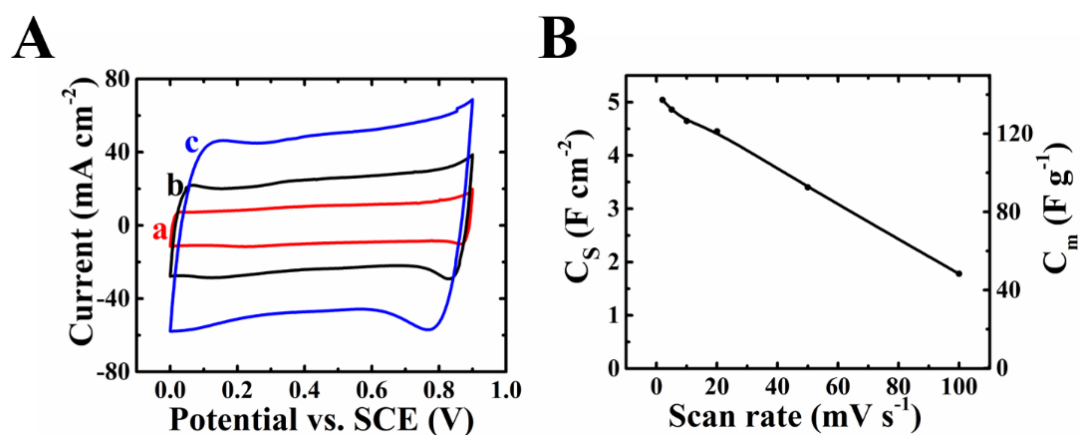


Figure 9.2 (A) CVs at scan rates of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c)  $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  and (B)  $C_S$  and  $C_m$  for  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4\text{-CNT}$  electrode.

The enhanced capacitance resulted from improved mixing of  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  and CNT. It was found that cationic TL adsorbed on CNT and provided good dispersion of CNT in water. The adsorption mechanism involved  $\pi$ - $\pi$  interactions of the polyaromatic TL with CNT. The adsorbed cationic TL molecules imparted a positive charge to CNT and provided electrostatic dispersion of CNT. The TL adsorption on CNT resulted in good colloidal stability of  $1 \text{ g L}^{-1}$  CNT suspensions, containing  $0.5 - 1 \text{ g L}^{-1}$  TL.

Literature data indicates that the isoelectric point of  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  is in the range of 3.7-5.730. Therefore, the  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  particles formed at  $\text{pH} = 10$  were negatively charged. It is suggested that electrostatic attraction of the negatively charged  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  and well-dispersed positively charged CNT facilitated their enhanced mixing.

The low impedance of the  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT composites provided additional evidence of good dispersion of CNT and enhanced mixing of  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  and CNT. Figure 9.3A shows a Nyquist plot of the impedance spectroscopy data. The low real part of the complex impedance indicated a low resistance, whereas the low imaginary part resulted from high capacitance. The components of complex capacitance derived from the impedance data (Figure 9.3B,C) showed a frequency dispersion of the relaxation type. The relaxation frequency, corresponding to the maximum of the imaginary part of the complex capacitance was about 0.08 Hz.

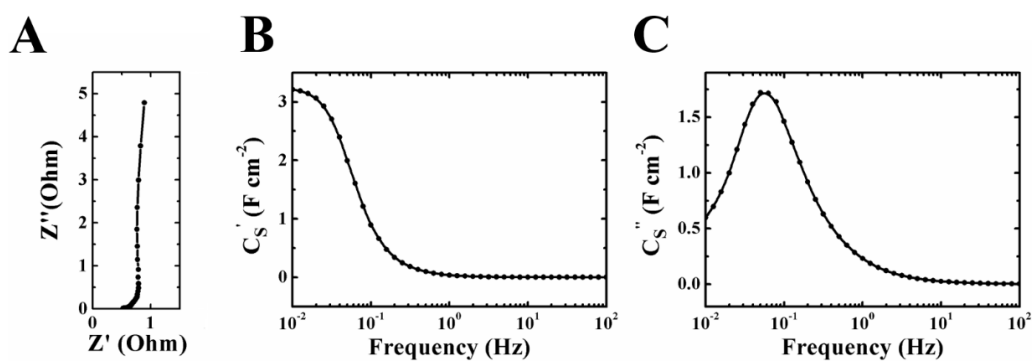


Figure 9.3 (A) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and frequency dependence of complex capacitances (B)  $C_S'$  and (C)  $C_S''$  for  $Mn_3O_4$ -CNT electrode.

SEM studies showed that as-prepared electrodes contained nanoparticles of  $Mn_3O_4$

(Figure 9.4A) with a typical size of 30-50 nm. Cycling resulted in significant changes of the electrode microstructure. The SEM image of the electrode after cycling showed a porous microstructure, containing flakes of a manganese oxide (Figure 9.4B). Such microstructure is beneficial for the electrolyte access to the active material. XPS studies of the electrodes before and after cycling showed changes in the oxidation state of Mn. It was found that cycling resulted in the reduction of the  $Mn^{2+}$  content and increasing content of  $Mn^{3+}$  and  $Mn^{4+}$  (Figure 9.4C,D) in the electrode material.



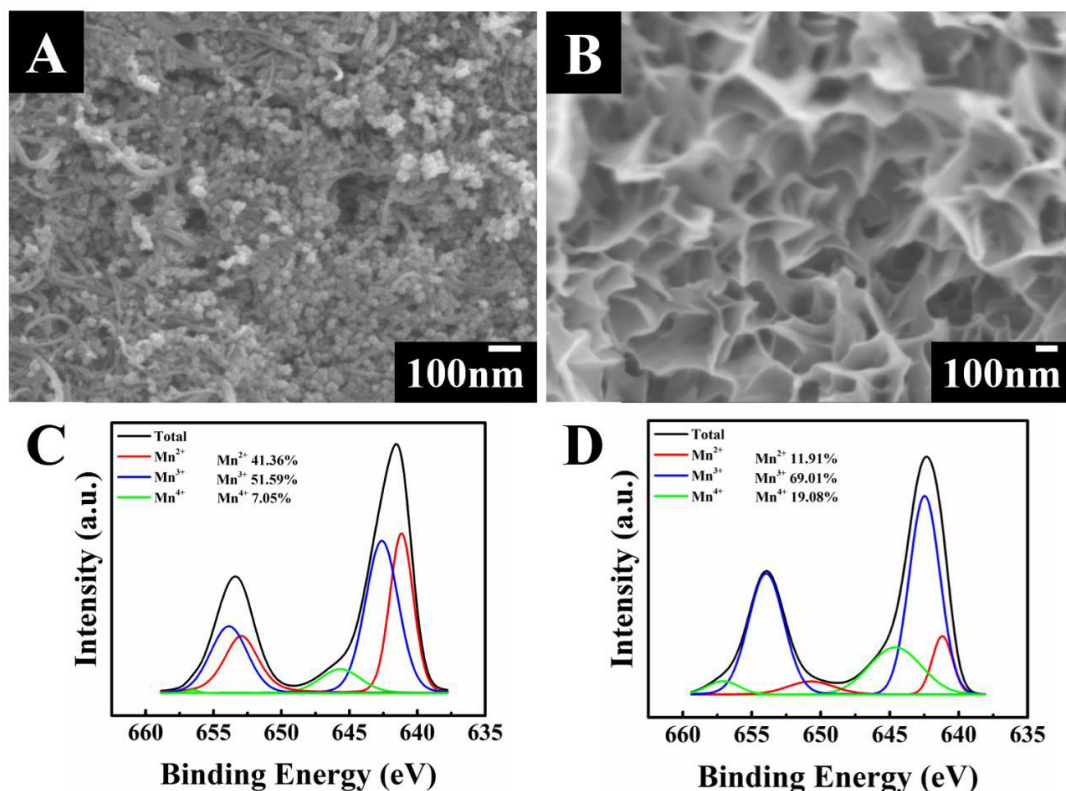


Figure 9.4 (A,B) SEM images and (C,D) XPS spectra for Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrode: (A,C) as prepared and (B,D) after testing.

Cycling of the Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT electrodes (Figure 9.5) showed initial increase in capacitance during the first 200 cycles and then capacitance reduction. The capacitance was relatively stable between 400th and 1000th cycles. The initial capacitance increase resulted from the increased porosity (Figure 9.4B), which facilitated electrolyte access to the active material.

The high capacitance of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT positive electrodes, obtained in this investigation, can be utilized for the fabrication of asymmetric supercapacitor devices. The development of asymmetric devices requires comparable capacitances of individual

electrodes in partially overlapping potential ranges<sup>31,32</sup>.

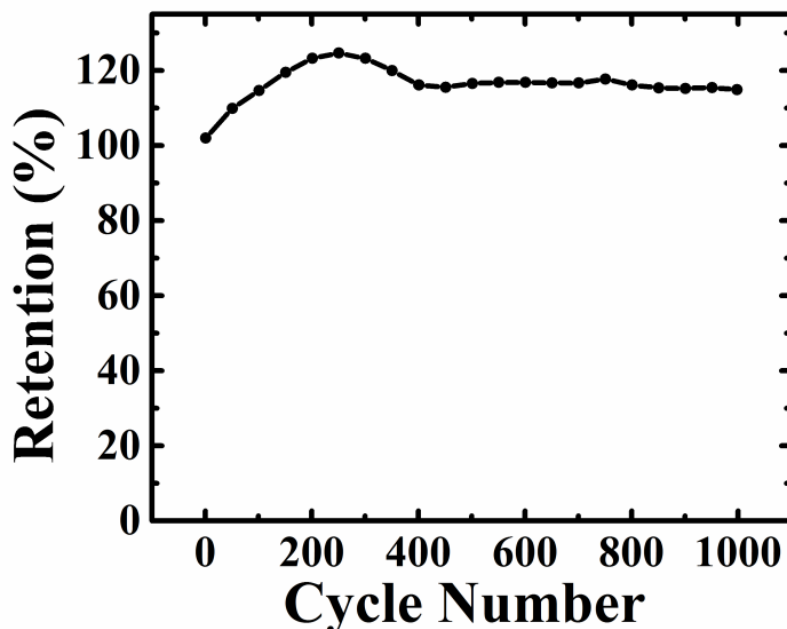


Figure 9.5 Capacitance retention of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-MWCNT electrode during cycling.

FeOOH-CNT electrodes were tested in the potential range of -0.8 - +0.1 V in 0.5M

Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte. Figure 9.6A shows CV for the FeOOH-CNT electrodes at

different scan rates. The CVs deviated significantly from the ideal box shape. The low

currents in the range of -0.2 - +0.1 V indicated poor capacitive properties in this

potential range. The integral areal capacitance (Figure 9.6D(a)) in the voltage window

of -0.8 - +0.1 V was 3.0 F cm<sup>-2</sup> at a scan rate of 2 mV s<sup>-1</sup>. The capacitance retention at

100 mV s<sup>-1</sup> was found to be 31%. The capacitance of the FeOOH-CNT electrodes was

significantly lower, compared to that of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-MWCNT electrodes. The FeOOH-

CNT electrodes showed poor cyclic stability.

The capacitance calculated from the CV for the 1000th cycle was 60% of the

capacitance calculated from the CV for the 1st cycle (Figure 9.7a). (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT showed improved capacitive performance, as indicated by the larger CV areas at the same scan rates (Figure 9.6B). However, the currents remained low in the potential range of -0.2 - +0.1 V. The capacitance decreased (Figure 9.6D(b)) from 3.6 F cm<sup>-2</sup> to 1.4 F cm<sup>-2</sup> with increasing sweep rate from 2 to 100 mV s<sup>-1</sup>.

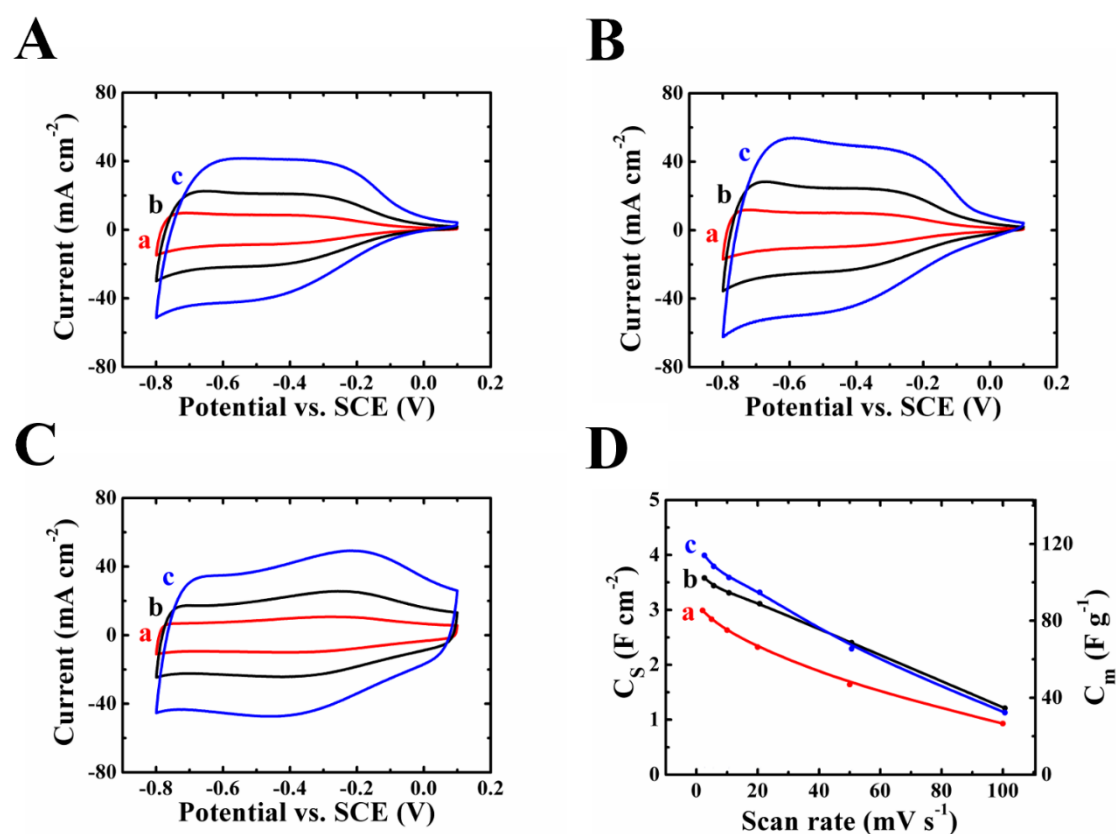


Figure 9.6 (A,B,C) CVs at scan rates of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) 10 mV s<sup>-1</sup> and (D) C<sub>S</sub> and C<sub>m</sub> for (A,D(a)) FeOOH-CNT, (B,D(b)) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT and (C,D(c)) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrodes.

(Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT showed enhanced cyclic stability, compared to FeOOH-CNT. The capacitance retention was 80% after 1000 cycles (Figure 9.7b). The enhanced cyclic stability is related to reduced dissolution of the capacitive Fe component of the solid

solution. It is suggested that more electrochemically negative Zn species prevent release of  $\text{Fe}^{2+}$  ions from the electrodes and promote the precipitation of iron hydroxide<sup>33</sup>.

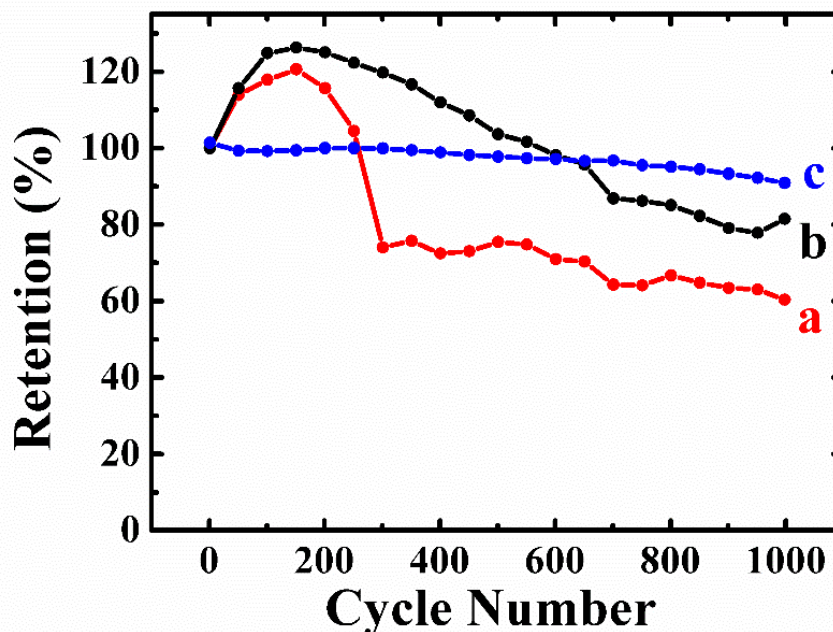


Figure 9.7 Capacitance retention during cycling for (a) FeOOH-CNT (b) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT (c) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrode.

Further improvement of the capacitive performance of the negative electrodes was achieved using (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT composites. The CV data for such composites (Figure 9.6C) showed significant increase in currents in the potential range of -0.2 - +0.1 V. The capacitance (Figure 9.6D(c)) of  $4 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  was obtained at a sweep rate of  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ . The capacitance retention was 91% after 1000 cycles (Figure 9.7c). The improved capacitive behavior of (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT compared with (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT was confirmed by impedance spectroscopy analysis, which was performed at different electrode potentials.

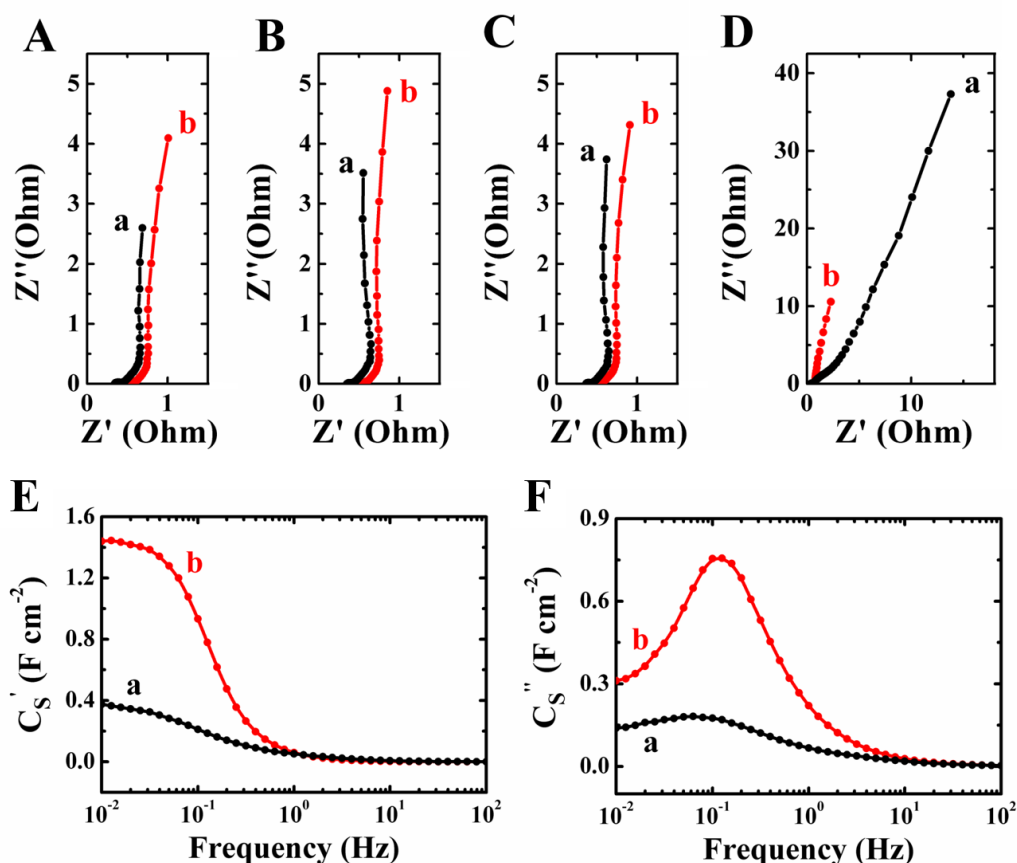


Figure 9.8 (A-D) Nyquist plot of complex impedances at (A)-0.8, (B)-0.5, (C)-0.3 V, and (D)+0.1 V vs. SCE for (a) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT (b) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrodes; (E,F) frequency dependence of complex capacitances (E)  $C_s'$  and (F)  $C_s''$  for (a) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT (b) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrode at fixed potential of +0.1 V vs. SCE.

Figure 9.8(A-C) shows Nyquist plot of impedance data at electrode potentials of -0.8, -0.5, and -0.3 V. The Nyquist plots show relatively low impedances for (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT and (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT electrodes. (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT electrodes showed slightly lower impedance at potentials -0.8, -0.5 and -0.3 V. In contrast, (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT showed (Figure 9.8D) significantly higher impedance at +0.1 V. The high real component of complex impedance of (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT indicated high resistance, whereas high imaginary part resulted from low capacitance. The (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-

PNT electrode showed significantly lower impedance, indicating low resistance and higher capacitance (Figure 9.8D). The real and imaginary components of capacitance were calculated from the impedance data and presented in Figure 9.8(E,F). (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrodes showed significantly higher capacitances  $C_s'$  at low frequencies, compared to (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT (Figure 9.8E). Both electrodes showed a relaxation type frequency dispersion of capacitance. The  $C_s''$  maximum for (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT was observed at a higher frequency and indicated better rate performance (Figure 9.8F).

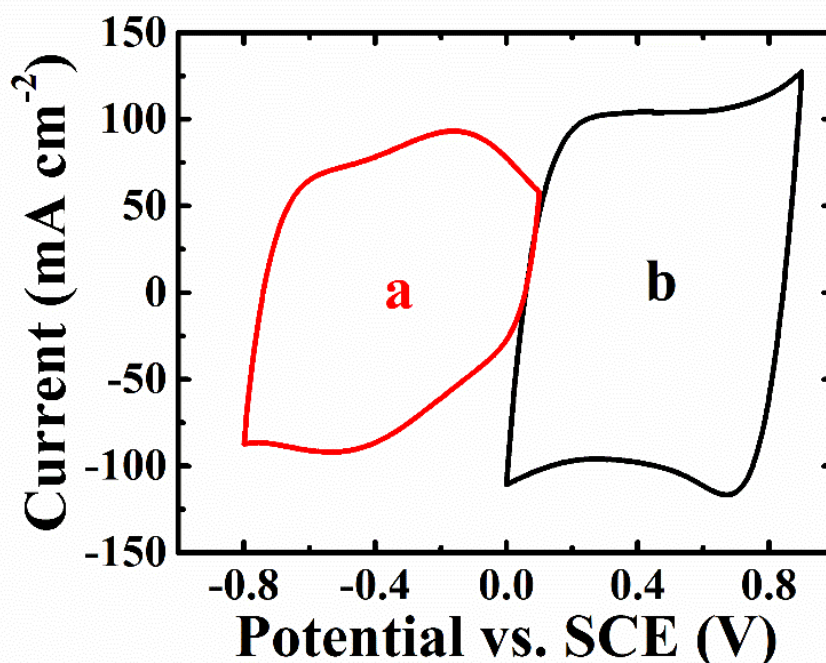


Figure 9.9 CVs at a scan rate of  $20 \text{ mVs}^{-1}$  for (a) (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrode and (b)  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT electrode.

Figure 9.9 shows CVs for (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrode in a negative potential range and for  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT electrode in a positive potential range in  $0.5 \text{ M Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte at a sweep rate of  $20 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ . The CVs have comparable areas in partially

overlapped voltage windows. The electrodes were used for the fabrication of an asymmetric capacitor device, which was tested in a voltage window of 1.6V. Figure 9.10 indicates that nearly box shape CVs were obtained at different sweep rates. The device showed a capacitance of  $1.87 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ . The capacitance retention at  $100 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  was 24%. The analysis of the cyclic stability showed that capacitance retention after 1000 cycles was 84% (Figure 9.11). Two devices connected in series were used for powering of 20 mA LED bulbs (Figure 9.11inset).

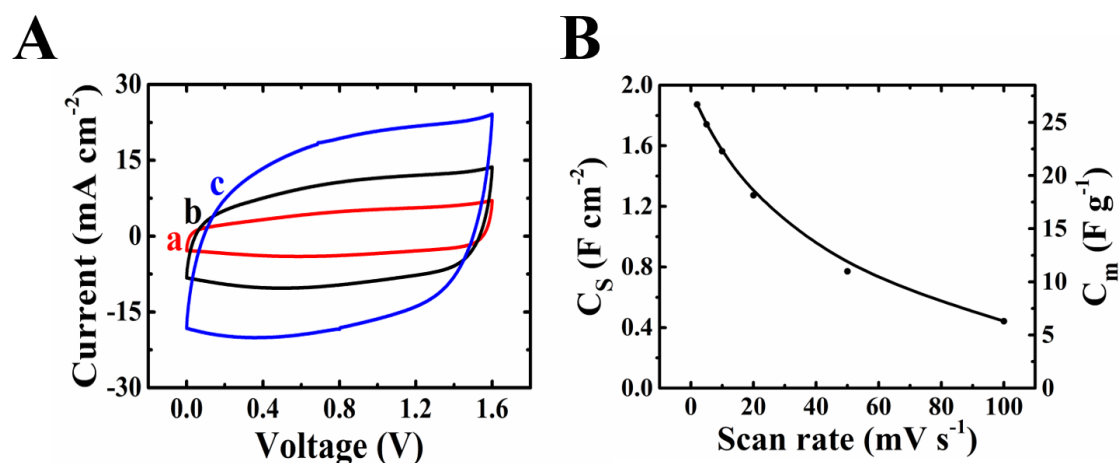


Figure 9.10 (A) CVs at scan rate of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c)  $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  and (B)  $C_S$  and  $C_m$  for device, fabricated using  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT and (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT as positive and negative electrodes, respectively.

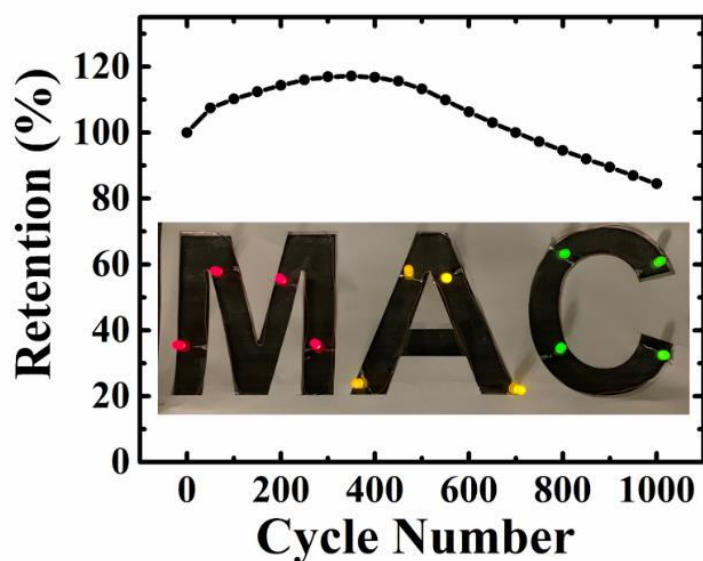


Figure 9.11 Capacitance retention during cycling of the device fabricated using  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT and  $(\text{Fe,Zn})\text{OOH-CNT-PNT}$  as positive and negative electrodes, respectively and (inset) LED bulbs powered by two devices connected in series.

## 9.5 Conclusions

Composite  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT material has been prepared by chemical precipitation of  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  and electrostatic heterocoagulation. The areal capacitance of  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT electrodes was higher than the capacitances of  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  composites, reported in the literature. Good capacitive behavior has been achieved at high active mass loading of  $36 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  due to enhanced mixing of  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  and CNT, which resulted from several factors, such as good dispersion of CNT using cationic TL, synthesis of nanostructured  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  particles in the presence of well dispersed CNT and electrostatic heterocoagulation of  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$  and CNT. Cycling of the electrodes resulted in changes in microstructure and oxidation state of Mn. The problem of low capacitance of negative electrodes has been addressed by the development of



(ZnFe)OOH-CNT electrodes. These studies revealed beneficial effect of Zn and polypyrrole on charge-discharge behavior and impedance at different electrode potentials, enhanced capacitance and cyclic stability of the electrodes. Asymmetric devices have been fabricated and tested, which showed promising performance in a voltage window of 1.6 V.

## 9.6 Acknowledgements

The authors gratefully acknowledge the Natural Sciences and Engineering Research Council of Canada for the financial support.

## 9.7 Supplementary Information

Table 9.1 Mass loadings and specific capacitances of pure Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and composite Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> based electrodes.

Mass Loading (mg cm <sup>-2</sup> )	Capacitance (F g <sup>-1</sup> )	Electrolytes	Ref.
1.66	471	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[34]
28.4	93	0.5M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[35]
5	53	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[36]
0.57	193	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[37]
2	274	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[38]
0.26	670	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[39]
0.5	193	0.5M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[40]
33	127	0.5M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[41]
2	286	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[42]
2	451	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[43]
2.8	193	Saturated Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[44]
1.25	457	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[45]

1.6	435	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[46]
2	160	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[47]
0.65	1080	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[48]
3-5	131	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[49]
2-3	262	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[50]
1.2	239	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[51]
9	186	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[52]
9.5	222	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[53]
5	538	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	[54]

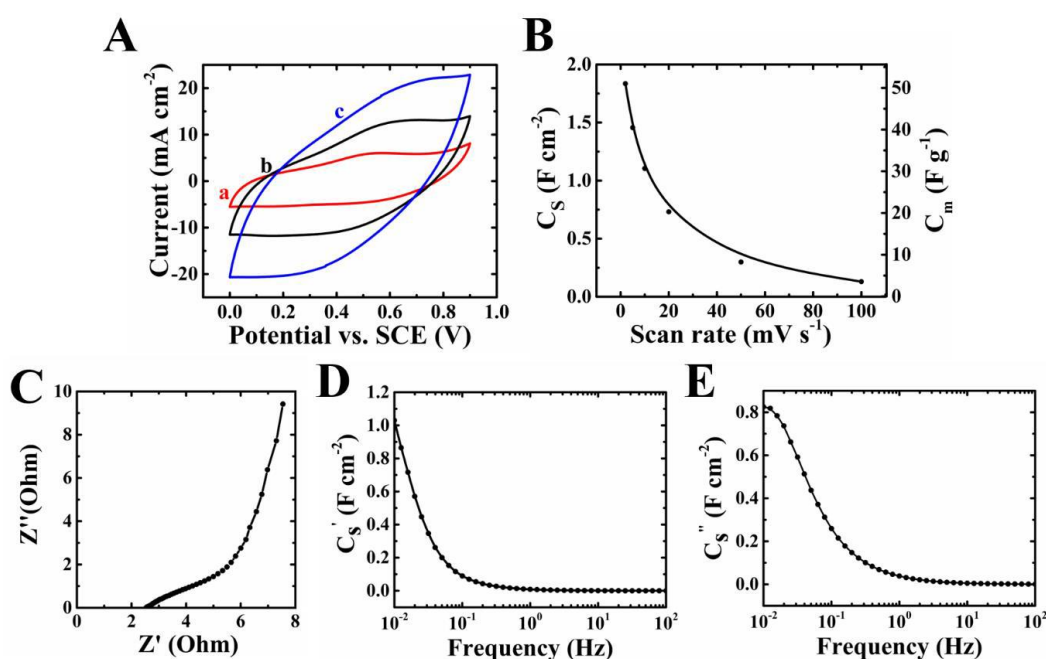


Figure 9.12 (A) CVs at scan rates of (a) 2, (b) 5 and (c) 10 mVs<sup>-1</sup> and (B) Cs and Cm (C) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, and (D,E) frequency dependence of complex capacitances (D) Cs' and (E) Cs'' for Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> electrode

Table 9.2 Components of complex impedance for Zn-FeOOH electrode at a frequency of 10 mHz.

Potential(V)	Zre(Ω)	Zimg(Ω)
-0.8	0.7	2.6
-0.5	0.5	3.5
-0.3	0.6	3.7
+0.1	13.8	37.3

Table 9.3 Components of complex impedance for Zn-FeOOH-PNT electrode at a frequency of 10 mHz.

Potential(V)	Zre( $\Omega$ )	Zimg( $\Omega$ )
-0.8	1.0	4.1
-0.5	0.8	4.9
-0.3	0.9	4.3
+0.1	2.3	10.6

Table 9.4 Power-energy characteristics at different current densities for devices, containing positive Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-CNT and negative (Fe,Zn)OOH-CNT-PNT electrodes with active mass of the individual electrodes of 36 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>.

Current density (mA cm <sup>-2</sup> )	3	5	7	10
Power density (W kg <sup>-1</sup> )	26.4	46.3	66.4	96.3
Energy density (Wh kg <sup>-1</sup> )	7.5	8.1	8.6	8.7

## 9.8 References

1. W. Wei, X. Cui, W. Chen, and D. G. Ivey, 'Manganese oxide-based materials as electrochemical supercapacitor electrodes' *Chem. Soc.Rev.*, 2011, **40**(3), 1697-1721.
2. S. Zhang and G. Z. Chen, 'Manganese oxide based materials for supercapacitors' *Energy Mater.*, 2008, **3**(3), 186-200.
3. R. Dong, Q. Ye, L. Kuang, X. Lu, Y. Zhang, X. Zhang, G. Tan, Y. Wen, and F. Wang, 'Enhanced Supercapacitor Performance of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> Nanocrystals by Doping Transition-Metal Ions' *ACS Appl. Mater. Interfaces*, 2013, **5**(19), 9508-9516.
4. D. Dubal, D. Dhawale, R. Salunkhe, S. Pawar, V. Fulari, and C. Lokhande, 'A novel chemical synthesis of interlocked cubes of hausmannite Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> thin films for supercapacitor application' *J.Alloys Compounds*, 2009, **484**(1-2), 218-221.
5. Y.F. Lee, K.H. Chang, C.C. Hu, and Y.H. Chu, 'Designing tunable microstructures of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nanoparticles by using surfactant-assisted dispersion' *J. Power Sources*, 2012, **206**, 469-475.
6. Z. Qi, A. Younis, D. Chu, and S. Li, 'A facile and template-free one-pot synthesis of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nanostructures as electrochemical supercapacitors' *Nano-micro Letters*, 2016, **8**(2), 165-173.
7. D. P. Shaik, P. Rosaiah, K. S. Ganesh, Y. Qiu, and O. Hussain, 'Improved electrochemical performance of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> thin film electrodes for supercapacitors' *Mater. Sci. Semiconductor Processing*, 2018, **84**, 83-90.
8. A. A. Yadav, 'Influence of electrode mass-loading on the properties of spray deposited Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> thin films for electrochemical supercapacitors' *Thin Solid Films*, 2016, **608**, 88-96.
9. J. Cao, Y. Wang, Y. Zhou, D. Jia, J.-H. Ouyang, and L. Guo, 'Performances of high voltage electrochemical capacitor using ball-milled graphite/Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> composite electrodes' *J. Electroanal. Chem.*, 2012, **682**, 23-28.
10. S. Li, L.-L. Yu, R.-B. Li, J. Fan, and J.-T. Zhao, 'Template-free and room-temperature synthesis of 3D sponge-like mesoporous Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> with high capacitive performance' *Energy Storage Mater.*, 2018, **11**, 176-183.
11. Y. Qiao, Q. Sun, J. Xi, H. Cui, Y. Tang, and X. Wang, 'A modified solvothermal synthesis of porous Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> for supercapacitor with excellent rate capability and long cycle life' *Journal Alloys Compounds*, 2016, **660**, 416-422.
12. Y. Qiao, Q. Sun, O. Sha, X. Zhang, Y. Tang, T. Shen, L. Kong, and W. Gao, 'Synthesis of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nano-materials via CTAB/SDS vesicle templating for high performance supercapacitors' *Mater. Lett.*, 2018, **210**, 128-132.
13. D. Yan, Y. Li, Y. Liu, R. Zhuo, Z. Wu, B. Geng, J. Wang, P. Ren, P. Yan, and Z. Geng, 'Hydrothermal synthesis and electrochemical properties of hexagonal

- 
- hydrohausmannite plates as supercapacitor electrode material' *Mater. Lett.*, 2014, **117**, 62-65.
14. Z. Gao, H. Wang, Z. Cao, T. Zhou, C. An, and Y. Zhao, 'Silver Nanowires@ Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> Core–Shell Nanocables as Advanced Electrode Materials for Aqueous Asymmetric Supercapacitors' *Energy Technol.*, 2017, **5**(12), 2275-2282.
  15. L. Liu, L. Su, J. Lang, B. Hu, S. Xu, and X. Yan, 'Controllable synthesis of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nanodots@nitrogen-doped graphene and its application for high energy density supercapacitors' *J. Mater. Chem. A*, 2017, **5**(11), 5523-5531.
  16. K. Subramani, D. Jeyakumar, and M. Sathish, 'Manganese hexacyanoferrate derived Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nanocubes–reduced graphene oxide nanocomposites and their charge storage characteristics in supercapacitors' *Phys. Chem. Chem. Phys.*, 2014, **16**(10), 4952-4961.
  17. X. Xiao, Y. Wang, G. Chen, L. Wang, and Y. Wang, ' Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>/activated carbon composites with enhanced electrochemical performances for electrochemical capacitors' *J. Alloys Compounds*, 2017, **703**, 163-173.
  18. J. Yao, S. Yao, F. Gao, L. Duan, M. Niu, and J. Liu, 'Reduced graphene oxide/Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nanohybrid for high-rate pseudocapacitive electrodes' *J. Colloid Interface Sci.*, 2018, **511**, 434-439.
  19. J. Xu, X. Fan, Q. Xia, Z. Shao, B. Pei, Z. Yang, Z. Chen, and W. Zhang, 'A highly atom-efficient strategy to synthesize reduced graphene oxide-Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nanoparticles composites for supercapacitors' *J. Alloys Compounds*, 2016, **685**, 949-956.
  20. M. S. Ata, J. Milne, and I. Zhitomirsky, 'Fabrication of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>–carbon nanotube composites with high areal capacitance using cationic and anionic dispersants' *J. Colloid Interface Sci.*, 2018, **512**, 758-766.
  21. J. Milne and I. Zhitomirsky, 'Application of octanohydroxamic acid for liquid-liquid extraction of manganese oxides and fabrication of supercapacitor electrodes' *J. Colloid Interface Sci.*, 2018, **515**, 50-57.
  22. Y. Zhou, L. Guo, W. Shi, X. Zou, B. Xiang, and S. Xing, 'Rapid Production of Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>/rGO as an Efficient Electrode Material for Supercapacitor by Flame Plasma' *Materials*, 2018, **11**(6), 881.
  23. Y. Xiao, Y. Cao, Y. Gong, A. Zhang, J. Zhao, S. Fang, D. Jia, and F. Li, 'Electrolyte and composition effects on the performances of asymmetric supercapacitors constructed with Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nanoparticles–graphene nanocomposites' *J. Power Sources*, 2014, **246**, 926-933.
  24. C. Liu, H. Song, C. Zhang, Y. Liu, C. Zhang, X. Nan, and G. Cao, 'Coherent Mn<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-carbon nanocomposites with enhanced energy-storage capacitance' *Nano Research*, 2015, **8**(10), 3372- 3383.

25. N. S. Arul, J. I. Han, and P. C. Chen, 'Solid State Supercapacitor Based on Manganese Oxide@Reduced Graphene Oxide and Polypyrrole Electrodes' *ChemElectroChem*, 2018, **5**(19), 2747-2757.
26. S. Krehula, S. Musić, Ž. Skoko, and S. Popović, 'The influence of Zn-dopant on the precipitation of  $\alpha$ -FeOOH in highly alkaline media' *J Alloys Compounds*, 2006, **420**(1), 260-268.
27. Y. Zhu, K. Shi, and I. Zhitomirsky, 'Anionic dopant–dispersants for synthesis of polypyrrole coated carbon nanotubes and fabrication of supercapacitor electrodes with high active mass loading' *J. Mater. Chem. A*, 2014, **2**(35), 14666-14673.
28. C. Shi and I. Zhitomirsky, 'Electrodeposition and Capacitive Behavior of Films for Electrodes of Electrochemical Supercapacitors' *Nanoscale Res. Lett.*, 2010, **5**(3), 518.
29. Y. Su and I. Zhitomirsky, 'Hybrid MnO<sub>2</sub>/carbon nanotube-VN/carbon nanotube supercapacitors' *J. Power Sources*, 2014, **267**, 235-242.
30. M. Kosmulski, 'Isoelectric points and points of zero charge of metal (hydr)oxides: 50 years after Parks' review' *Adv. Colloid and Interface Sci.*, 2016, **238**, 1-61.
31. R. Attias, D. Sharon, A. Borenstein, D. Malka, O. Hana, S. Luski, and D. Aurbach, 'Asymmetric supercapacitors using chemically prepared MnO<sub>2</sub> as positive electrode materials' *J. Electrochem. Soc.*, 2017, **164**(9), A2231-A2237.
32. Z. Zhang, K. Chi, F. Xiao, and S. Wang, 'Advanced solid-state asymmetric supercapacitors based on 3D graphene/MnO<sub>2</sub> and graphene/polypyrrole hybrid architectures' *J. Mater. Chem. A*, 2015, **3**(24), 12828-12835.
33. M. R. C. Ismael and J. M. R. Carvalho, 'Iron recovery from sulphate leach liquors in zinc hydrometallurgy' *Minerals Eng.*, 2003, **16**(1), 31-39.
34. R. Aswathy, M. Ulaganathan and P. Ragupathy, *Journal of Alloys and Compounds* 2018, vol. 767, pp. 141-150.
35. M.S. Ata, J. Milne and I. Zhitomirsky, *Journal of Colloid and Interface Science* 2018, vol. 512, pp. 758-766.
36. J. Cao, Y. Wang, Y. Zhou, D. Jia, J.-H. Ouyang and L. Guo, *Journal of Electroanalytical Chemistry* 2012, vol. 682, pp. 23-28.
37. D. Dubal, D. Dhawale, R. Salunkhe, S. Pawar, V. Fulari and C. Lokhande, *Journal of Alloys and Compounds* 2009, vol. 484, pp. 218-221.
38. S. Li, L.-L. Yu, R.-B. Li, J. Fan and J.-T. Zhao, *Energy Storage Materials* 2018, vol. 11, pp. 176-183.
39. Q. Liao, S. Li, H. Cui and C. Wang, *Journal of Materials Chemistry A* 2016, vol. 4, pp. 8830-8836.
40. C.-L. Liu, K.-H. Chang, C.-C. Hu and W.-C. Wen, *Journal of Power Sources* 2012, vol. 217, pp. 184-192.
41. J. Milne and I. Zhitomirsky, *Journal of Colloid and Interface Science* 2018, vol. 515, pp. 50-57.

42. Y. Qiao, Q. Sun, J. Xi, H. Cui, Y. Tang and X. Wang, *Journal of alloys and compounds* 2016, vol. 660, pp. 416-422.
43. Y. Qiao, Q. Sun, O. Sha, X. Zhang, Y. Tang, T. Shen, L. Kong and W. Gao, *Materials Letters* 2018, vol. 210, pp. 128-132.
44. Q. Jiangying, G. Feng, Z. Quan, W. Zhiyu, H. Han, L. Beibei, W. Wubo, W. Xuzhen and Q. Jieshan, *Nanoscale* 2013, vol. 5, pp. 2999-3005.
45. H.U. Shah, F. Wang, M.S. Javed, N. Shaheen, M. Saleem and Y. Li, *Ceramics International* 2018, vol. 44, pp. 3580-3584.
46. D.P.M.D. Shaik, R. Pitcheri, Y. Qiu and O.M. Hussain, *Ceramics International* 2019, vol. 45, pp. 2226-2233.
47. X. She, X. Zhang, J. Liu, L. Li, X. Yu, Z. Huang and S. Shang, *Materials research bulletin* 2015, vol. 70, pp. 945-950.
48. Y. Song, R. Zhao, K. Zhang, J. Ding, X. Lv, M. Chen and J. Xie, *Electrochimica Acta* 2017, vol. 230, pp. 350-357.
49. K. Subramani, D. Jeyakumar and M. Sathish, *Physical Chemistry Chemical Physics* 2014, vol. 16, pp. 4952-4961.
50. L. Wang, L. Chen, Y. Li, H. Ji and G. Yang, *Powder technology* 2013, vol. 235, pp. 76-81.
51. Y. Xiao, Y. Cao, Y. Gong, A. Zhang, J. Zhao, S. Fang, D. Jia and F. Li, *Journal of Power Sources* 2014, vol. 246, pp. 926-933.
52. J. Xu, X. Fan, Q. Xia, Z. Shao, B. Pei, Z. Yang, Z. Chen and W. Zhang, *Journal of Alloys and Compounds* 2016, vol. 685, pp. 949-956.
53. D. Yan, Y. Li, Y. Liu, R. Zhuo, Z. Wu, B. Geng, J. Wang, P. Ren, P. Yan and Z. Geng, *Materials Letters* 2014, vol. 117, pp. 62-65.
54. J. Yao, S. Yao, F. Gao, L. Duan, M. Niu and J. Liu, *Journal of Colloid and Interface Science* 2018, vol. 511, pp. 434-439.

# Chapter 10 MXene-polypyrrole electrodes for asymmetric supercapacitors

Wenyu Liang\*<sup>α</sup> and Igor Zhitomirsky\*

\*Department of Materials Science and Engineering, McMaster University,

Hamilton, Ontario, L8S 4L7, Canada

<sup>α</sup>Corresponding Author: liangw26@mcmaster.ca

Submitted on 18th October 2021. Accepted on 3rd January 2022.

Copyright 2022, reproduced with permission from Elsevier.

This chapter is based on a published paper. DOI: 10.1016/j.electacta.2022.139843



## 10.1 Abstract

Despite the tremendous progress in the development and applications of flexible high-performance MXene-polypyrrole (PPy) composites for supercapacitor (SC) technology, current research in this area is limited to symmetric devices with low active mass loading (AML) and operating in limited voltage windows of 0.5-1 V in acidic electrolytes. Here, we propose an asymmetric SC device operating in a neutral 0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte in a voltage window of 1.7 V. We report high capacitance of 1.37 F cm<sup>-2</sup> from the cyclic voltammetry (CV) data and 1.18 F cm<sup>-2</sup> from the galvanostatic charge-discharge (GCD) data. A useful strategy is provided for the fabrication of MXene-PPy composites, which allows their application in negative electrodes and facilitates remarkable capacitive performance at AML of 40 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>. We optimize composition and performance of the negative electrodes and report high capacitance of 2.11 F cm<sup>-2</sup> from CV data and 2.49 F cm<sup>-2</sup> from GCD data, which is achieved at low electrode resistance. One of the key factors for the enhanced negative electrode performance is the use a conceptually new strategy for in-situ PPy polymerization on the MXene surface, which is based on the application of an efficient catecholate-type dispersant for electrostatic dispersion of MXene. The adsorbed dispersant acts as an anionic dopant for PPy, promoting PPy polymerization on the MXene surface. PPy coated multiwalled carbon nanotubes (MCNT) are formed by in-situ polymerization of PPy on dispersed MCNT for charge storage in positive electrodes of the SC devices.

The positive electrodes were designed to match capacitive properties of the negative electrodes in a complementary potential window.

**Keywords:** MXene, supercapacitor, polypyrrole, carbon nanotube, dopant, polymerization

## 10.2 Introduction

MXenes, after their discovery[1] in 2011, have attracted significant attention[2-4] in the field of electrical energy storage. In a general chemical formula  $M_{n+1}X_nT_x$  ( $n=1-3$ ) of MXenes, M represents Ti, Sc and V, X is C or N, and  $T_x$  stands for surface atoms or groups such as oxygen (-O), hydroxyl (-OH), or fluorine (-F)[1]. Among numerous MXene types,  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  is the most studied material for electrochemical applications due to its high surface area[5], good conductivity[6], and improved chemical stability[7]. It has been proven by many researchers that  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  is a promising candidate material for the development of high-performance supercapacitor electrodes[7-11]. Supercapacitors (SCs) meet the high demand for energy storage due to their superior performance features, such as fast charge-discharge rate, long cyclic life, and high power density[12]. The key factor to enhance the SC performance is the use of advanced electrode materials[13-15].

$Ti_3C_2T_x$  is a relatively new SC electrode material and great attention has been paid to explore its benefits[16]. Many investigations reported advanced fabrication methods and high capacitance of MXene films[17-19]. Of particular interest is the development of MXene based composites. Advanced composites have been developed by combining MXenes with polymers[19, 20], carbon nanotubes[21, 22], graphene[23], metal oxides[24, 25] and hydroxides[26]. However, the reported high gravimetric and volumetric capacitances were acquired at relatively low active mass loadings (AML).

It was suggested that high AML and high mass ratio between AML and inactive electrode parts are required for industrial applications[12]. The performance of MXene based electrodes was analyzed in different electrolytes[27].

Efforts to increase capacitance of MXene based electrodes have resulted in the development of MXene-polypyrrole composites[28-30]. This approach facilitated the fabrication of flexible electrodes and devices[29, 31]. Polypyrrole (PPy) is a conductive electrochemically active polymer, which exhibits pseudocapacitive properties. It was shown that improved electron transport and charge-discharge rates can be achieved in MXene-PPy composites[32] due to synergistic effect of the MXene and PPy individual layers. Oxidant free polymerization of PPy was performed in spaces between MXene layers[28]. Especially interesting is the possibility to form aligned PPy layers[28], which provide enhanced conductivity. The chemical characteristics of MXene and PPy offer interesting effects at their interface, which allowed formation of PPy layers on the MXene surface and enhanced capacitive and cyclic performance of PPy[28]. The interlayer spacing of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  can also be expanded by the intercalation of homogeneous PPy nanoparticles, thus providing more pathways for electrolyte diffusion[33].  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy electrodes were tested in  $H_2SO_4$ [28, 32],  $KOH$ [30], and  $Na_2SO_4$ [33] electrolytes. Previous investigations focused on the fabrication of thin film electrodes with relatively low AML, which was typically below  $3\text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ . In many previous investigations MXene-PPy composite electrodes were developed and tested in a relatively narrow

positive potential range[29, 34, 35]. Symmetric devices were obtained for operation in a voltage window of 0.5 V[36] or 1 V [37] in H<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte and 0.5 V[36] or 0.6 V [31] in H<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>/PVA electrolyte.

Despite the recent advances in the fabrication of MXene-PPy composites, there is a need in their further development for design of SC electrodes with high areal capacitance. The major problem in the development of such electrodes is the reduction of specific capacitance with increasing AML. Neutral electrolytes offer numerous benefits for the development of asymmetric SC with enlarged voltage windows, because such electrolytes are environmentally friendly, stable, cheap, non-corrosive and allow for the use of diverse current collectors[38]. It is widely accepted that the development of asymmetric SCs, containing individual electrodes operating in different potential windows, offers a possibility of increasing device voltage window and enhancing specific power and energy of the devices. It is also well known that the selection of anionic dopants is critically important for the fabrication of pure PPy electrodes. Significant increase in capacitance and reduction in resistance of PPy electrodes can be achieved by the use of advanced dopants[39, 40]. However, little attention has been paid in the literature to the selection of dopants for the fabrication of MXene-PPy electrodes.

The goal of this investigation was the fabrication of an asymmetric device, containing MXene-PPy negative electrodes and PPy-multiwalled carbon nanotube (MCNT)

positive electrodes operating in a neutral Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte. The in-situ polymerization method developed in this investigation facilitated the fabrication of MXene-PPy electrodes with high areal capacitance of 2.11 F cm<sup>-2</sup>, which is much higher than that for other MXene-PPy electrodes reported in the literature. Enhanced capacitive behavior and low resistance at AML of 40 mg cm<sup>-2</sup> were linked to the beneficial effects of pyrocatechol violet dopant for PPy polymerization, which adsorbed on MXene, facilitated MXene dispersion, and promoted PPy polymerization on the MXene surface. The results presented in this paper demonstrate that MXene-PPy negative electrodes and PPy-MWCNT positive electrodes exhibited comparable capacitances in complementary and overlapping potential ranges in a neutral Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte. Following this work objective, we have fabricated and tested an asymmetric SC, containing MXene-PPy negative electrodes and PPy-MWCNT positive electrodes for operation in a voltage window of 1.7 V.

### 10.3 Experimental procedure

Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> (BET surface area 5.03 m<sup>2</sup> g<sup>-1</sup>, Laizhou Kai Kai Ceramic Materials Co.), pyrrole (Py), Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, poly(vinyl butyral-co-vinyl alcohol-co-vinyl acetate) (PVB, M<sub>w</sub>=50,000-80,000) (Millipore Sigma), pyrocatechol violet (PCV), ammonium persulfate (APS), multiwalled carbon nanotubes (MCNT, Bayer) and commercial Ni foam current collectors[41] ( surface area 2.01 m<sup>2</sup>g<sup>-1</sup>, 95% porosity, Vale) were used in

this research.

Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy composites were synthesized by polymerization of pyrrole monomer in presence of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> in solution. Stable aqueous suspensions of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> particles were prepared using PCV as a dispersant. Ultrasonic agitation of the suspension was performed during 1 h for achieving good dispersion. Then Py was injected to the suspension and polymerization was performed by adding APS as an oxidant. The mass ratios between Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> and Py were 9:1, 8:2 and 7:3, and corresponding materials were denoted as Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-10, Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-20 and Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-30, respectively. Polymerization was performed in ice bath at 4 °C during 5 h under magnetic stirring. Followed by vacuum filtration and drying in oven for 12 h, the obtained powders were mixed with PVB binder solution and impregnated into Ni foam current collectors. The calendaring procedure was used to reduce thickness of the current collectors to 25% of original thickness[41]. The total mass of impregnated material was 40 mg, the mass ratio of PVB binder to the total mass of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> and PPy was 3/100 and the electrode area was 1 cm<sup>2</sup>.

The synthesis of PPy-MCNT composite materials was described in the previous work[40]. In a typical procedure, 2 g L<sup>-1</sup> MCNT suspension, containing PCV as a dispersant was sonicated for 1 h to form a homogeneous suspension, then kept in ice bath with Py added at 4 °C. The molar ratio between pyrrole and PCV was 10:1. Polymerization was performed by addition of APS with mass ratio of 1:1 to Py. The

precipitate was filtrated and dried in oven for 12 h, then mixed with PVB binder solution and impregnated into Ni foam current collector. The total mass of impregnated material was 40 mg, the mass ratio of PVB binder to the total mass of PPy and MCNT was 3/100 and the electrode area was 1 cm<sup>2</sup>.

Asymmetric devices were prepared using Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy negative electrodes and PPy-MCNT positive electrodes. The electrodes were separated by a porous polymer membrane. The electrolyte was 0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> solution. The electrode area and AML of each electrode were 1 cm<sup>2</sup> and 40 mg cm<sup>-2</sup>, respectively.

Morphology study was carried out by electron scanning microscopy (SEM) JEOL JSM-7000F. Potentiostat Princeton 2273 was used for electrochemical impedance spectroscopy (EIS) and cyclic voltammetry (CV). Galvanostatic charge discharge (GCD) was conducted by Biologic AMP 300 potentiostat. 0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> solution was used as the electrolyte for electrochemical testing of electrodes and devices. In the three-electrode testing system for single electrodes, the counter electrode was a high surface area Pt gauze and the reference one was a saturated calomel electrode (SCE). Geometrical area normalized capacitances  $C_s$  and mass normalized capacitances  $C_m$  were calculated from CV or GCD data, and complex capacitances  $C_s'$  and  $C_s''$  were obtained from EIS data at AC signal of 5 mV as it was described in a previous publication[12].



## 10.4 Results and Discussion

At the beginning of this section, we describe important features and benefits of our approach to the fabrication of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy electrodes with enhanced performance in the negative potential range in  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte, which was a key factor for the fabrication of asymmetric devices with significantly enlarged voltage window and higher capacitance, compared to symmetric devices. Our approach was based on the use of PCV dye as a multifunctional agent for the fabrication of advanced  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy electrodes. As pointed out above, little attention has been paid in the previous investigations of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy electrodes to the selection of dopants for PPy polymerization. However, dopants exert significant influence on the polymerization process and properties of PPy. Anionic dopants compensate positive charge of PPy generated during chemical or electrochemical polymerization processes. It is known that the conductivity of PPy can be increased by two orders of magnitude using different surfactants as anionic dopants[41]. Significantly higher conductivities can also be achieved using organic dyes as anionic dopants instead of anionic surfactants[41]. The conductivity of PPy is critical for achieving high capacitance of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy electrodes. Many previous investigations focused on the development of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy electrodes for operation in the positive potential range in  $\text{H}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte[42, 43]. It is known that SC electrodes usually show lower capacitance in neutral electrolytes, such as  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ , compared to  $\text{H}_2\text{SO}_4$  due to higher conductivity of the  $\text{H}_2\text{SO}_4$

electrolytes[44, 45]. Moreover, it is challenging to achieve high capacitance of PPy in a negative potential range due to the local pH increase at the surface of the negative electrodes. It is in this regard that the conductivity of PPy decreases drastically in the presence of alkali[41]. However, it will be shown below that using PCV dye as a dopant we achieved significantly lower resistance of the  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy electrodes in the  $Na_2SO_4$  electrolyte and negative potential range, compared to the literature on  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy electrodes operating in a positive potential range in  $H_2SO_4$  electrolyte. It is also important to note that low resistance was achieved at significantly higher AML. The low resistance was one of the important factors for achieving high  $C_s$  of the electrodes. Another important factor was PPy polymerization on the  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  surface.

Previous investigations highlighted the benefits of PPy polymerization on the  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  surface. Our approach is conceptually different from the previous investigations. The good dispersion of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  particles and prevention of their agglomeration are critically important for the in-situ PPy deposition on the particles during PPy polymerization. The  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  particles used in this investigation showed poor suspension stability and rapidly precipitated. We found that good colloidal stability of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  particles can be achieved using PCV as a dispersant. Figure 10.1A compares  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  suspensions prepared with and without dispersant and presents evidence of efficient  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  dispersion. The suspensions stabilized with PCV were stable for more than one month. We linked exceptional dispersion properties of PCV to important features of the

chemical structure of this molecule (Figure 10.1B). Three major factors govern efficiency of the dispersant molecules: their adsorption on the particle surface, size and electric charge. Adsorbed dispersant facilitates particle dispersion, whereas non-adsorbed charged dispersant promotes particle coagulation. The chemical structure of PCV includes a catechol group, which imparts strong adsorption properties to this molecule. The interest in catecholate dispersants[46] resulted from the investigations of mussel protein adhesion to different inorganic surfaces in sea water, which is based on superstrong catecholate-type bonding. Previous investigations showed that various catecholate dispersants adsorbed on TiO<sub>2</sub> surfaces[46-49]. Therefore, similar bidentate bonding mechanisms (Figure 10.1C) can be suggested for PCV bonding to Ti atoms on the Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> surface. The bonding mechanism involved condensation of surface OH groups bonded to Ti atoms at the Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> surface and phenolic OH groups of PCV. The electric charge of the anionic PCV molecules facilitated electrostatic repulsion and dispersion of the Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> particles. The adsorbed negatively charged PCV molecules acted as anionic dopants, which promoted PPy polymerization on dispersed Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> particles and compensated a positive charge of growing PPy chains. The electrostatic attraction of the negatively charged PCV and growing positively charged PPy chains promoted PPy deposition on the Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> particles. Our previous experimental results on the fabrication of PPy coated MCNT can be invoked in support of the suggested coating mechanism[40, 50]. In the previous investigations[40, 50], polyaromatic

anionic dispersants adsorbed on carbon nanotubes by  $\pi$ - $\pi$  interactions, acted as dispersants for MCNT and facilitated the formation of uniform PPy coatings on individual well-dispersed MCNT by in-situ polymerization.

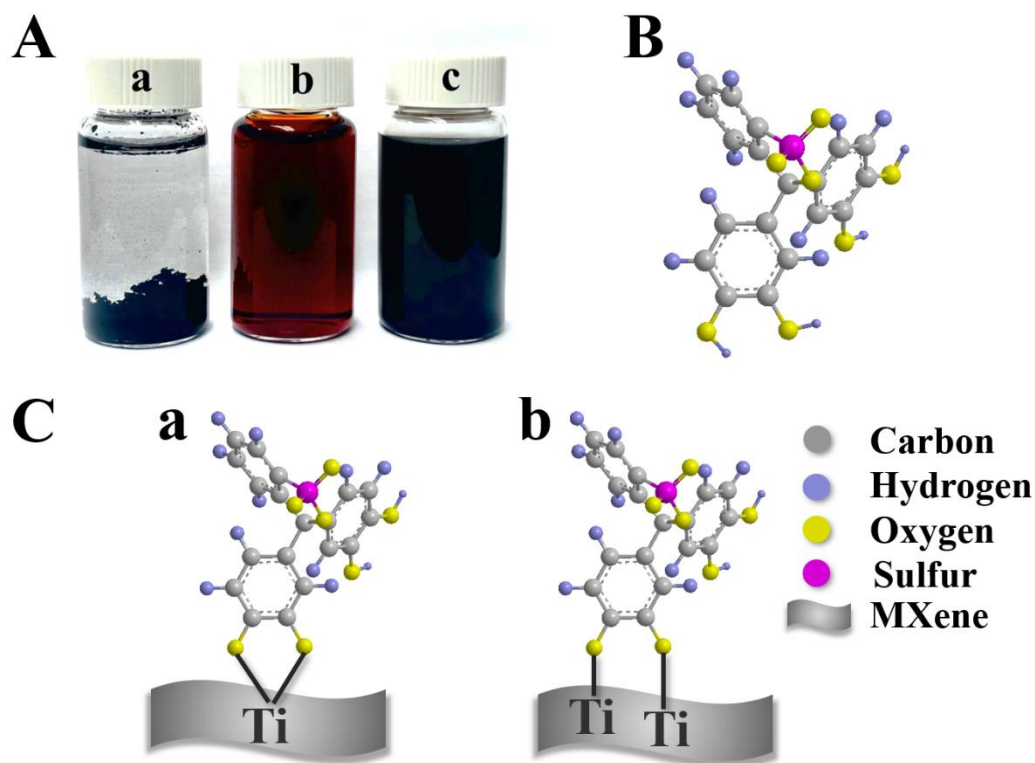


Figure 10.1. (A) (a) As-prepared  $1 \text{ g L}^{-1}$   $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  (b) as-prepared  $1 \text{ g L}^{-1}$  PCV, and (c)  $1 \text{ g L}^{-1}$   $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and  $1 \text{ g L}^{-1}$  PCV in water, (B) chemical structure of PCV and (C) adsorption mechanisms of PCV on  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  surface by (a) chelating and (b) bridging.

Figure 10.2 shows SEM images of coated and uncoated  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  particles. PPy was formed only on the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  surface and formation of separate PPy particles was avoided. In contrast, the SEM images of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy (Figure 10.9) prepared without PCV showed separate agglomerates of PPy particles. The electrochemical performance was

studied by cyclic voltammetry in a potential window between  $-1.2$  and  $-0.2$  V. As it is shown in Figure 10.3A, the CV shapes for the electrodes are close to ideal rectangular shapes.

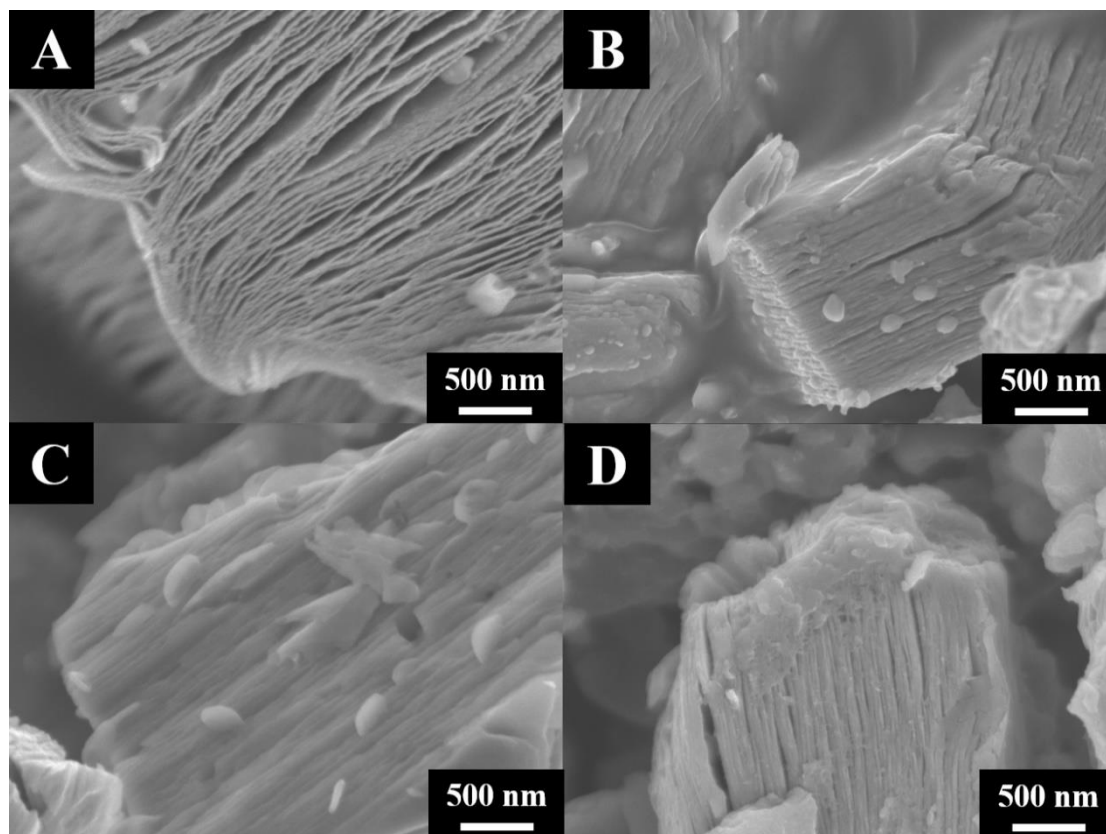


Figure 10.2. SEM images for (A) as-received pure  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  (B)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-10 (C)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-20 and (D)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-30.

The CV area was highest for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-20 electrode with calculated capacitance of  $2.11 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  ( $52.75 \text{ F g}^{-1}$ ), followed by  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-10 electrode ( $2.03 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ ,  $50.75 \text{ F g}^{-1}$ ),  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-30 electrode ( $1.62 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ ,  $40.50 \text{ F g}^{-1}$ ), and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  electrode ( $1.53 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ ,  $38.25 \text{ F g}^{-1}$ ) at  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  sweep rate. It can be suggested that higher capacitance of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy composites compared with pure  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  is due to the beneficial effect of deposited conductive PPy. The capacitance retention at high scan rates is another

performance parameter which has an important influence on practical applications. At 100  $\text{mV s}^{-1}$  sweep rate of potential, the capacitance retentions were 26.80%, 31.03%, 32.75% and 29.01% for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ ,  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-10,  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-20 and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-30, respectively.

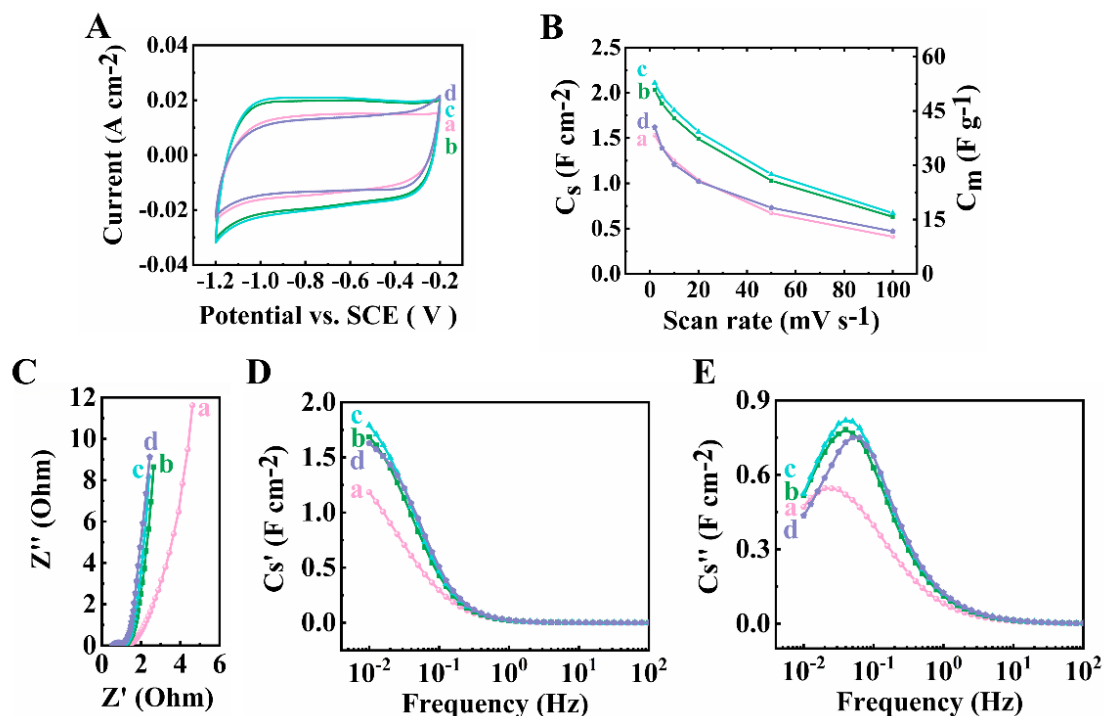


Fig. 10.3. (A) CVs at scan rate of  $10 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  and (B)  $C_s$  and  $C_m$  versus scan rate, calculated from the CV data, (C) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, (D,E) frequency dependences of components of complex capacitance (D)  $C_s'$  and (E)  $C_s''$ , calculated from the EIS data for (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  (b)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-10 (c)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-20 (d)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-30.

The CVs for electrodes prepared without PCV deviated from the ideal rectangular shape and showed lower capacitances (Figures 10.10 and 10.11). The comparison with  $C_s$  data for other electrodes reported in the literature (Table 10.1) indicates that the approach developed in this investigation allowed for significantly higher  $C_s$ .

Table 10.1 Areal capacitances of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy composite electrodes

Mass	Composition	Potential		Areal	Reference
------	-------------	-----------	--	-------	-----------

loading (mg)	Ti <sub>3</sub> C <sub>2</sub> T <sub>x</sub> :PPy	range (V)	Electrolyte	capacitance (F cm <sup>-2</sup> )	
2.8-3	7:3	0~0.6V vs Ag/AgCl	3M KOH	~1.83	[11]
3	8:1	-0.9~-0.3V vs Ag/AgCl	1M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	0.55	[51]
~0.4	5:9	0~0.5V vs Ag/AgCl	0.5M H <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	0.203	[52]
0.93	2:1	-0.2~+0.35V vs Ag/AgCl	1M H <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	0.39	[53]
40	8:2	-1.2~-0.2V vs SCE	0.5M Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	2.11	This work

The electrochemical impedance spectroscopy data was presented in Figure 10.3C-E. The comparison of results for pure Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> and Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy composites confirmed that the resistance R corresponding to real component of impedance Z', decreased with addition of PPy, which proved the beneficial effect of adsorbed conductive polymer in facilitating charge transfer in the bulk of the electrode. The electrode resistance was significantly lower, compared to literature data[11, 42, 53-55] despite the significantly higher AML, the use of Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte, and testing in the negative potential range. The real component of capacitance C<sub>s</sub>' calculated from the EIS data decreased with

increasing frequency. The highest  $C_s'$  value was obtained at lowest frequency of 10 mHz for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-20 electrode with  $C_s'=1.79 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ , followed by  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-10 electrode ( $1.69 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ ),  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-30 electrode ( $1.63 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ ), and  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  electrode ( $1.18 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ ). The lower capacitance of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-30 compared to  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-20 resulted from blocking of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$  open porosity by the deposited PPy. The relaxation type dispersion was found for the dependence of complex capacitance vs. frequency. The  $C_s''$  reached the maximum then decreased with increasing frequency. The relaxation frequencies obtained from EIS data were 25, 40, 42 and 54 mHz for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ ,  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-10,  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-20 and  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-30 respectively. It can be concluded that the  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy composites are more suitable for supercapacitor applications at higher frequencies, compared to pure  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ . The comparison of the capacitances obtained from impedance data for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-20 electrodes prepared using PCV and without PCV (Figure 10.12) showed higher capacitances of the electrodes prepared using PCV in agreement with the CV data.

Fig. 10.4 (A-D) exhibits galvanostatic charge-discharge profiles at different current densities of 5-20  $\text{mA cm}^{-2}$ . The nearly-triangular shape of the curves indicates good electrochemical reversibility of electrodes. In contrast, the GCD curves for electrodes prepared without PCV deviated significantly from the ideal triangular shapes (Figure 10.13). The capacitance obtained from GCD data was shown in Fig. 10.4E.  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-20 electrode showed high capacitance of  $2.49 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at low current density of 5



$\text{mA cm}^{-2}$ , dropping to  $2.30 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at highest current density of  $20 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$  with capacitance retention of 92.37%.  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-PPy-10}$  electrode with lower capacitance of  $2.36 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at  $5 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$  showed slightly lower retention of 91.10%. The comparison with retentions of other two electrodes, such as 74.71% for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and 86.78% for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-PPy-30}$ , indicated that 20% PPy content allows for best performance. The capacitances of electrodes remained nearly unchanged after 1000 cycles at a CV scan rate of  $50 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  (Figure 10.4F). Obtained data showed beneficial effect of PCV, which acted as a dopant for PPy polymerization and dispersant for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ . PCV promoted PPy polymerization on the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  surface. The reduced resistance and increased capacitance can result from improved contact of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and conductive PPy polymer. However, improved behavior can also be attributed to other factors. There is currently increasing interest in application of catecholate molecules as charge transfer mediators at the interface of different materials for various electrochemical, photoelectrochemical and electrochemical sensor applications[49-54]. It is well documented in the literature that anionic catecholate molecules act not only as dopants for PPy polymerization, but also as charge transfer mediators between PPy and substrates[49-51]. This mechanism can potentially improve performance of the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-PPy}$  electrodes, prepared using PCV. The capacitive behavior of MXene can result from a double layer capacitance and a redox capacitance. The relatively small surface area of as-received MXene indicates that the contribution of the double layer capacitance is low and capacitive

properties are mainly related to pseudocapacitive behavior, which involved redox reactions of surface groups or reduction of Ti ions[55].

The relatively high capacitance of the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-PPy-20}$  electrodes in the negative potential range in 0.5 M  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte facilitated the fabrication of an asymmetric device with enlarged voltage window. PPy coated MCNTs were prepared according to previous work[40]. However, in contrast to the previous work, the electrodes were tested in a different potential window, which was from  $-0.3$  to  $+0.5$  V. The testing results are shown in Figure 10.5. The high capacitance of  $3.22 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  was achieved (Figure 10.5 A,B) at high active mass loading of  $40 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  and maintained  $0.48 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at a sweep rate of  $100 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$ . The electrodes exhibited relatively low resistance (Figure 10.5C). The relaxation-type dispersion of complex capacitance  $C^*$  with real capacitance ( $C'$ ) of  $1.99 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at 10 mHz and relaxation frequency of 36 mHz was recorded (Figure 10.5D). The almost linear shape of GCD curves in Figure 5E confirmed the pseudocapacitive behavior. The capacitance decreased from  $3.38 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  to  $3.05 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  with increasing current density (Figure 10.5D). The positive PPy-MCNT and negative  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-PPy-20}$  electrodes showed comparable capacitances in the complementary and overlapping voltage windows (Figure 10.6). Such electrodes were utilized for the fabrication of an asymmetric device operating in the voltage window of 1.7 V. The total capacitance of a device  $C_T=C_1C_2/(C_1+C_2)$  depends on the capacitances of the individual electrodes  $C_1$  and  $C_2$ . A low capacitance of one electrode results in a

low total capacitance. Therefore, it is important to match the areal capacitances of individual electrodes. Mass balance of the electrodes is another important factor for the device design. A low gravimetric capacitance of one electrode generates a need in a larger electrode mass, which is detrimental for the development of efficient light-mass devices. The electrodes, developed in this investigation showed comparable gravimetric capacitances, which facilitated mass and capacitance balance.

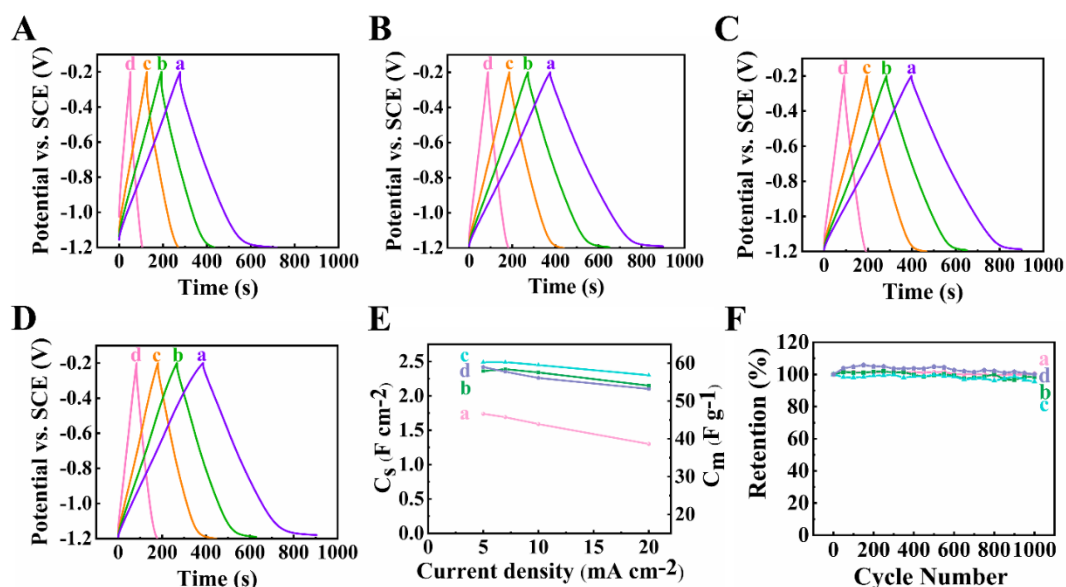


Figure 10.4. Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current densities of (a)5, (b)7 (c)10 and (d)20  $\text{mA cm}^{-2}$  for (A)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  (B)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-PPy-10}$  (C)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-PPy-20}$  (D)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-PPy-30}$  and (E)  $C_s$  and  $C_m$  versus current density, calculated from GCD data, (F) Capacitance retention of (a)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  (b)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-PPy-10}$  (c)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-PPy-20}$  (d)  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x\text{-PPy-30}$ .

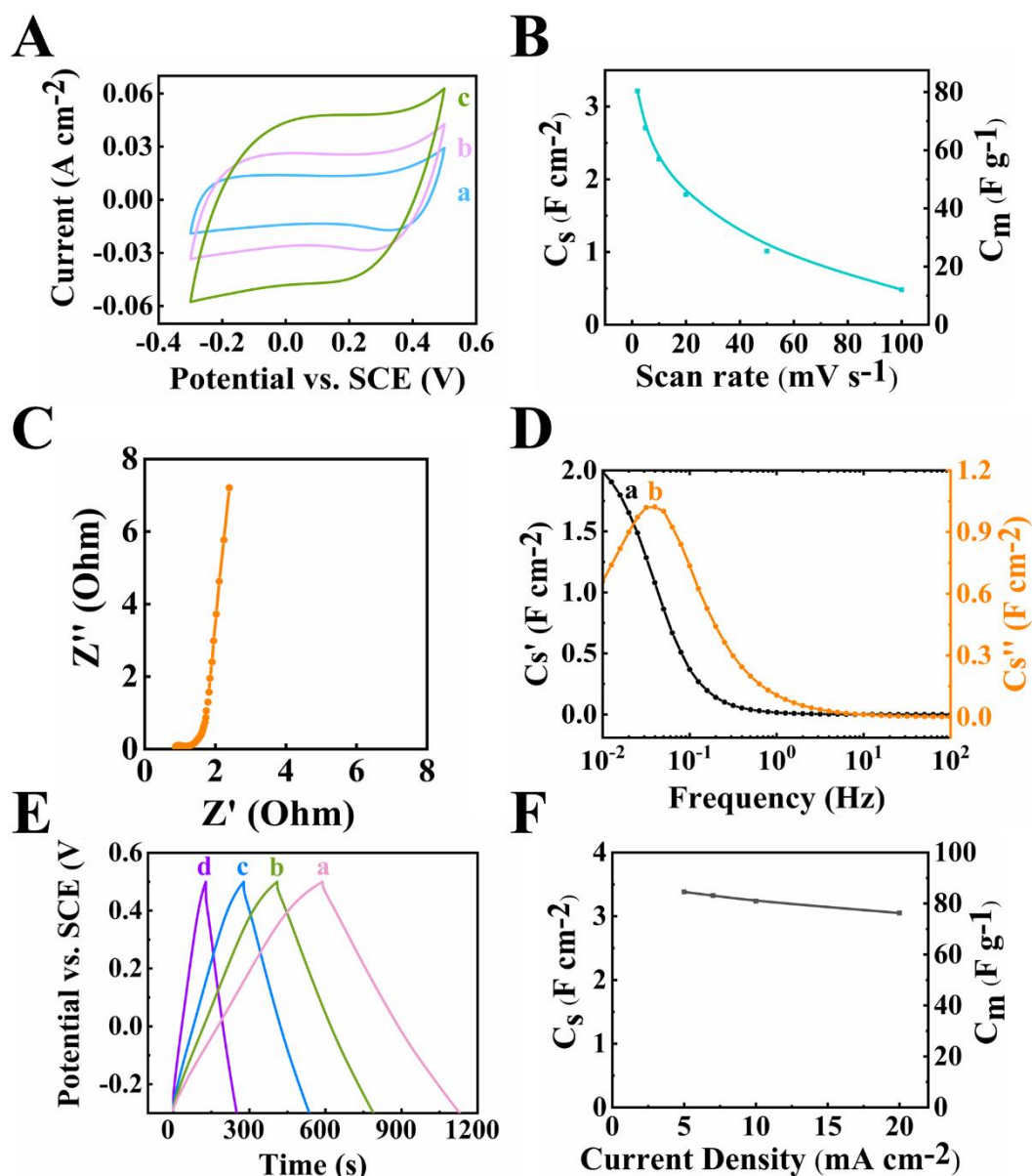


Fig. 10.5. (A) CVs at scan rates of (a)5, (b)10 and (c)20  $\text{mV s}^{-1}$  (B)  $C_s$  and  $C_m$  versus scan rate (C) Nyquist plot of complex impedance, (D) frequency dependences of components of complex capacitance  $C_s'$  and  $C_s''$ , calculated from the EIS data (E) Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current densities of (a)5 (b)7, (c)10 and (d)20  $\text{mA cm}^{-2}$  (F)  $C_s$  and  $C_m$  versus current density, calculated from GCD for positive PPy-MCNT electrode.

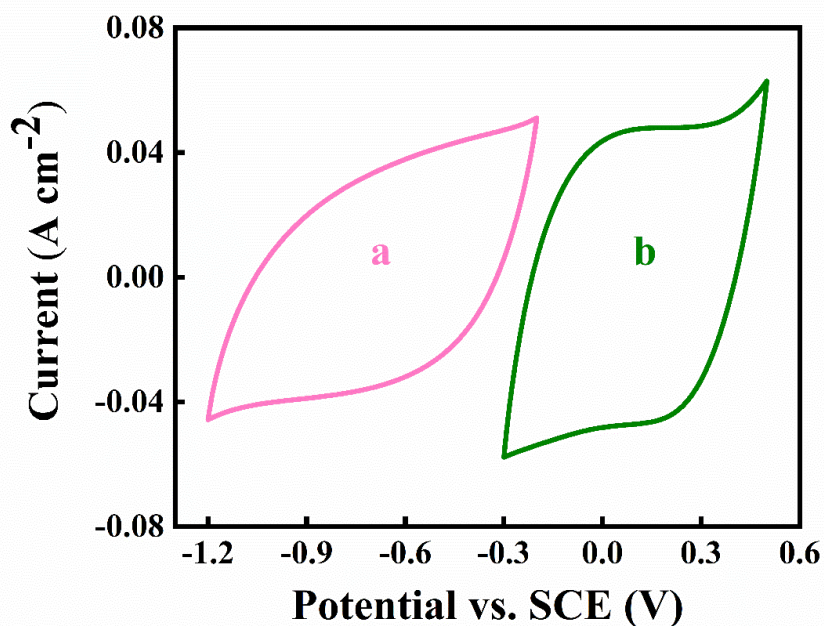


Figure 10.6. CVs at scan rate of  $20 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  for (a) MXene-PPy-20 negative electrode and (b) PPy-MCNT positive electrode.

Figure 10.7A shows CV for the asymmetric SC device in a voltage window of 1.7 V.

The total capacitance of the device from CV data was  $1.37 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at  $2 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  (Figure 10.7B). The capacitance decreased with increasing sweep rate due to low diffusion rate of the electrolyte ions. The total resistance of the device (Figure 10.7C) included contributions of the individual electrodes and the separator. The higher resistance of the device, compared to individual electrodes resulted in the shift of the relaxation to lower frequencies (Figure 10.7 D, E). GCD data in the voltage window of 1.7 V is presented in Figure 8. The discharge curves showed an ohmic drop at the beginning of the discharge process. Taking into account the nearly triangular GCD curves for the  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy electrodes optimized at a MXene content of 80% ( $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-20) and for the PPy-MCNT electrodes, the observed ohmic drop can be mainly attributed to the

electrolyte resistance in pores of the electrode separator. The capacitances, obtained from the galvanostatic discharge data (Figure 10.8A) were plotted versus current density in Figure 10.8B.

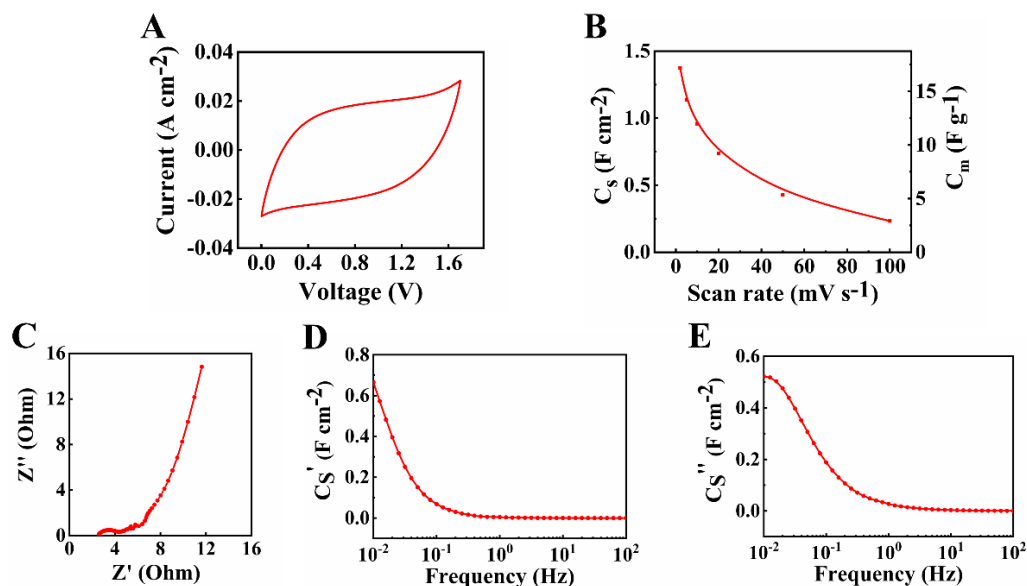


Figure 10.7. (A)CV at a scan rate of  $20 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$  (B) $C_s$  and  $C_m$  versus scan rate, (C)Nyquist plot of complex impedance, (D,E) frequency dependences of components of complex capacitance (D) $C_s'$  and (E) $C_s''$ , calculated from the EIS data for the asymmetric supercapacitor cell.

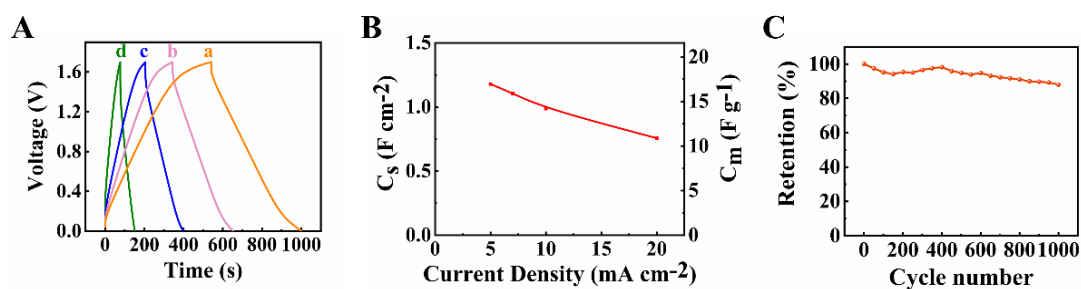


Fig. 10.8. (A)Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current densities of (a) 5, (b) 7, (c) 10, (d)  $20 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$  and (B) $C_s$  and  $C_m$  versus current density, calculated from GCD data (C) capacitance versus cycle number for asymmetric supercapacitor cell.

The  $C_s$  obtained at  $5 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$  from GCD data was  $1.18 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  (Fig. 10.8A), it decreased to the level of  $0.76 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  at  $20 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$ . CV cycling at a sweep rate of  $50 \text{ mV s}^{-1}$

resulted in capacitance retention of 88.0%.

The results presented in this paper demonstrate that relatively high capacitance at low resistance can be achieved for  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy-20 electrodes in  $Na_2SO_4$  electrolytes in a negative potential range, which allows fabrication of an asymmetric device with enlarged voltage window. Previous investigations showed the need in the fabrication of supercapacitor electrodes with high active mass[56]. It should be noted that the increase in active mass loading usually results in reduction of specific capacitance[12]. Investigations showed that the  $C_m$  can be decreased by 1-2 order of magnitude with increasing active mass[12]. Moreover, it was found that  $C_s$  can also be decreased with increasing active mass[57]. These studies highlighted the need in the development of advanced materials, additives, material and electrode design in order to achieve good electrode performance at commercially important high active mass loadings. The approach developed in this investigation allowed for good electrode performance at high active mass, which facilitated the development of electrodes with high capacitance. Preliminary cycling experiments showed good cyclic stability of  $Ti_3C_2T_x$ -PPy electrodes. However, in order to meet requirements for practical applications, good cyclic stability must be achieved for at least 500,000 cycles. Therefore, further experiments are necessary for the analysis of cyclic stability of individual electrodes, optimization of the voltage window and cyclic stability of the device.

## 10.5 Conclusions

Integrating PPy-MCNT positive electrodes and MXene-PPy negative electrodes is a promising strategy for the fabrication of asymmetric devices with enlarged voltage window and operating in a neutral Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte. The device showed C<sub>s</sub> of 1.37 F cm<sup>-2</sup> from the CV data and 1.18 F cm<sup>-2</sup> from the GCD data in a voltage window of 1.7 V. Compared to the literature data on symmetric devices operating in acidic electrolytes, the asymmetric device developed in this work offers benefits of larger voltage window, higher capacitance and ability to use a neutral non-corrosive electrolyte. The key factor for the development of asymmetric SC was the ability of achieving high capacitance of MXene-PPy electrodes in the negative potential range. The electrodes showed C<sub>s</sub> of 2.11 F cm<sup>-2</sup> from CV data and 2.49 F cm<sup>-2</sup> from GCD data, which is significantly higher than literature data for MXene-PPy electrodes. Moreover, high capacitance was achieved at high active mass loading and significantly lower electrode resistance. Enhanced performance resulted from advantages of the fabrication method developed in this investigation, which is based on in-situ synthesis of PPy using catecholate-type PCV as a dispersant for MXene and anionic dopant for PPy polymerization. The adsorbed PCV dispersant facilitated deposition of conductive PCV on the MXene surface and allowed for enhanced charge transfer. PPy-MCNT positive electrodes matched capacitive properties of PPy-MCNT negative electrodes in a complimentary potential window.



## 10.6 Acknowledgments

This research was funded by the Natural Sciences and Engineering Research Council of Canada, grant number RGPIN-2018-04014 and CRC program. SEM investigations were performed at the Canadian Centre for Electron Microscopy.

## 10.7 Supplementary materials

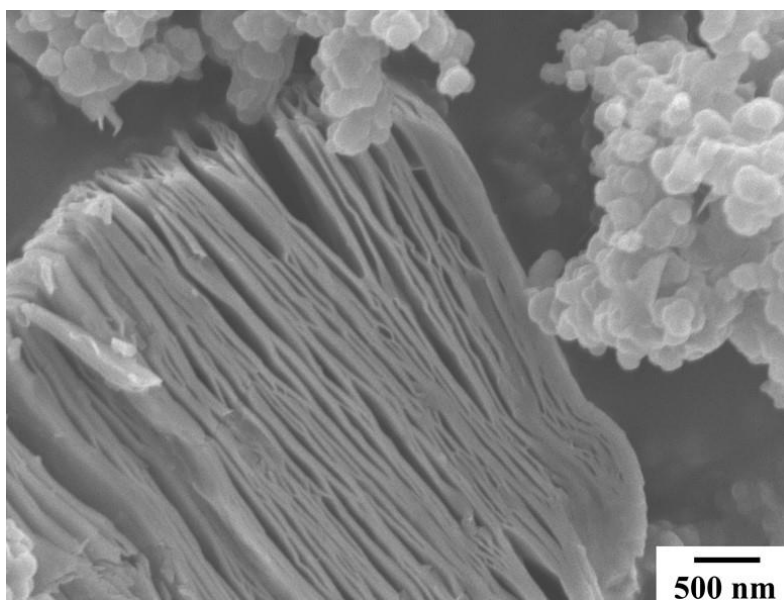


Figure 10.9. SEM image of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-20, prepared without PCV.

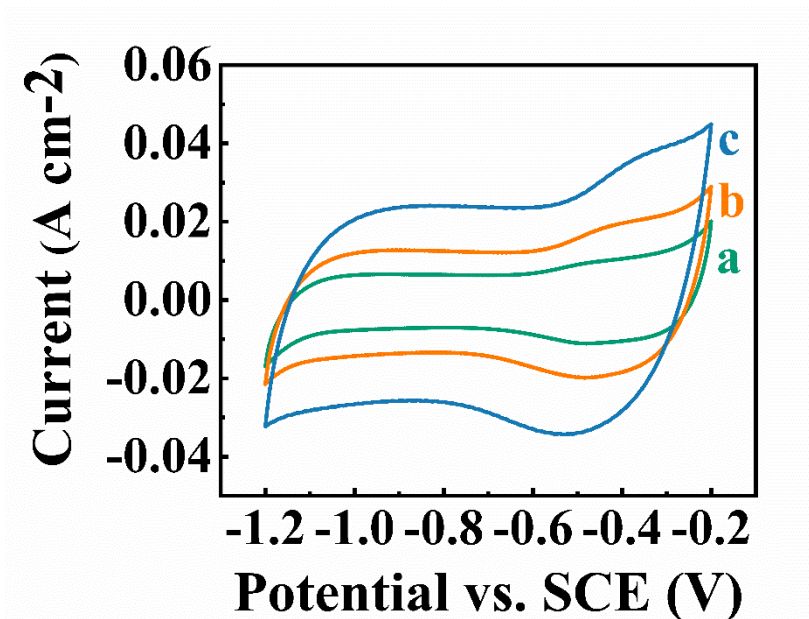


Figure 10.10. CVs at scan rates of (a) 5, (b) 10 and (c) 20 mV s<sup>-1</sup> for Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-20 electrodes, prepared without PCV

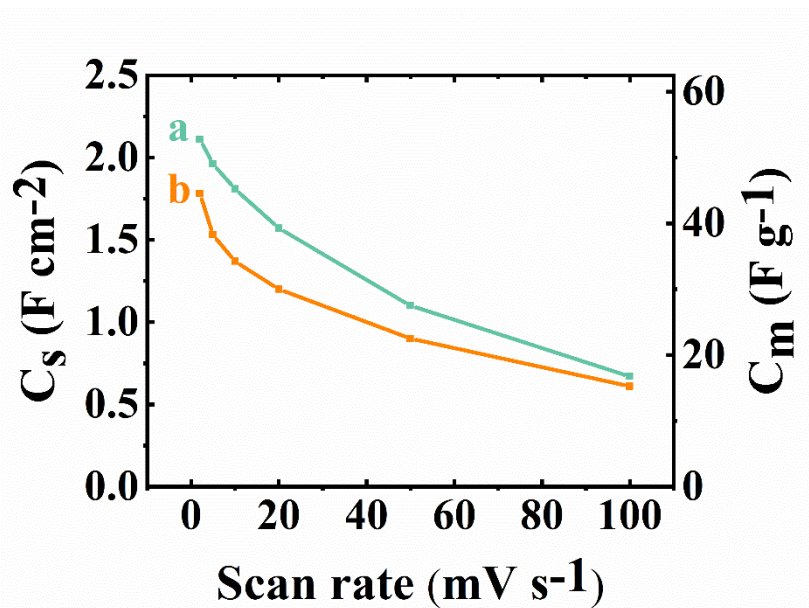


Figure 10.11. Comparison of capacitances at different scan rates for Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>-PPy-20 electrodes, prepared (a) with and (b) without PCV

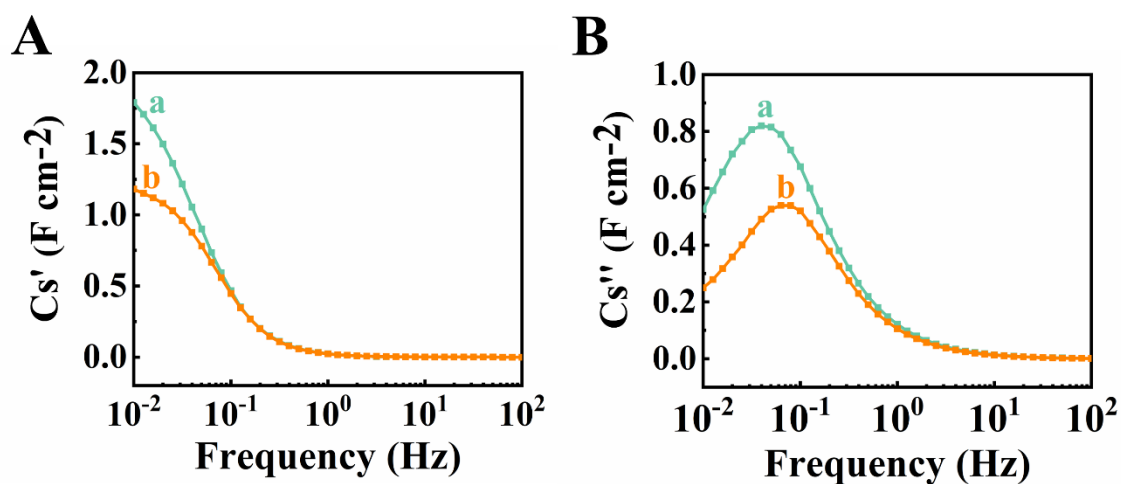


Figure 10.12. Comparison of capacitances obtained from impedance data for  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -PPy-20 electrodes, prepared (a) with and (b) without PCV

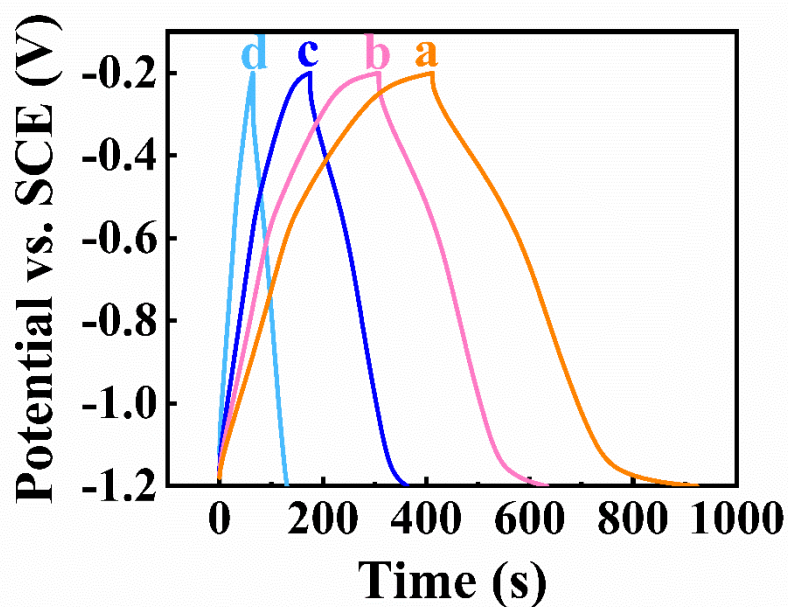


Figure 10.13. Galvanostatic charge-discharge curves at current densities of (a) 5 (b) 7, (c) 10 and (d) 20  $\text{mA cm}^{-2}$

## 10.8 References

- [1] M. Naguib *et al.*, Two-dimensional nanocrystals produced by exfoliation of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{AlC}_2$ , *Advanced materials*, vol. 23, no. 37, pp. 4248-4253, 2011
- [2] J. Xu *et al.*, Low-Temperature pseudocapacitive energy storage in  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  MXene, *Energy Storage Materials*, vol. 33, pp. 382-389, 2020
- [3] Y. Liu, J. Yu, D. Guo, Z. Li, and Y. Su,  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  MXene/graphene nanocomposites: Synthesis and application in electrochemical energy storage, *Journal of Alloys and Compounds*, vol. 815, p. 152403, 2020
- [4] H. Shao, Z. Lin, K. Xu, P.-L. Taberna, and P. Simon, Electrochemical study of pseudocapacitive behavior of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  MXene material in aqueous electrolytes, *Energy Storage Materials*, vol. 18, pp. 456-461, 2019
- [5] Y. Wang *et al.*, Significantly enhanced ultrathin NiCo-based MOF nanosheet electrodes hybridized with  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  MXene for high performance asymmetric supercapacitor, *Engineered Science*, vol. 9, no. 7, pp. 50-59, 2020
- [6] H. Huang *et al.*, Extraordinary areal and volumetric performance of flexible solid-state micro-supercapacitors based on highly conductive freestanding  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  Films, *Advanced Electronic Materials*, vol. 4, no. 8, p. 1800179, 2018
- [7] M. Ghidui, M.R. Lukatskaya, M.-Q. Zhao, Y. Gogotsi, and M.W. Barsoum, Conductive two-dimensional titanium carbide ‘clay’ with high volumetric capacitance, *Nature*, vol. 516, no. 7529, pp. 78-81, 2014
- [8] B. Anasori, M.R. Lukatskaya, and Y. Gogotsi, 2D metal carbides and nitrides (MXenes) for energy storage, *Nature Reviews Materials*, vol. 2, no. 2, pp. 1-17, 2017
- [9] Z. Wang *et al.*, Unraveling and Regulating Self-Discharge Behavior of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  MXene-Based Supercapacitors, *ACS nano*, vol. 14, no. 4, pp. 4916-4924, 2020
- [10] M. Torkamanzadeh, L. Wang, Y. Zhang, Ö. Budak, P. Srimuk, and V. Presser, MXene/Activated-Carbon Hybrid Capacitive Deionization for Permselective Ion Removal at Low and High Salinity, *ACS Applied Materials & Interfaces*, vol. 12, no. 23, pp. 26013-26025, 2020/06/10 2020
- [11] C.-F. Du, Q. Liang, Y. Zheng, Y. Luo, H. Mao, and Q. Yan, Porous MXene Frameworks Support Pyrite Nanodots toward High-Rate Pseudocapacitive Li/Na-Ion Storage, *ACS Applied Materials & Interfaces*, vol. 10, no. 40, pp. 33779-33784, 2018/10/10 2018
- [12] R. Chen, M. Yu, R.P. Sahu, I.K. Puri, and I. Zhitomirsky, The Development of Pseudocapacitor Electrodes and Devices with High Active Mass Loading, *Advanced Energy Materials*, vol. 10, no. 20, p. 1903848, 2020

- 
- [13] J.A. Argüello, A. Cerpa, and R. Moreno, Reinforcing effect of graphene nanoplatelets in the electrochemical behaviour of manganese oxide-based supercapacitors produced by EPD, *Ceramics International*, vol. 45, no. 11, pp. 14316-14321, 2019
- [14] J.A. Arguello, J.M. Rojo, and R. Moreno, Electrophoretic deposition of manganese oxide and graphene nanoplatelets on graphite paper for the manufacture of supercapacitor electrodes, *Electrochimica Acta*, vol. 294, pp. 102-109, 2019
- [15] M. Nawwar, R. Poon, R. Chen, R.P. Sahu, I.K. Puri, and I. Zhitomirsky, High areal capacitance of Fe<sub>3</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-decorated carbon nanotubes for supercapacitor electrodes, *Carbon Energy*, vol. 1, no. 1, pp. 124-133, 2019
- [16] X. Zhang, Z. Zhang, and Z. Zhou, MXene-based materials for electrochemical energy storage, *Journal of energy chemistry*, vol. 27, no. 1, pp. 73-85, 2018
- [17] T. Zhang, J. Xiao, L. Li, J. Zhao, and H. Gao, A high-performance supercapacitor electrode based on freestanding N-doped Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> film, *Ceramics International*, vol. 46, no. 13, pp. 21482-21488, 2020
- [18] Z. Fan *et al.*, A Compact MXene Film with Folded Structure for Advanced Supercapacitor Electrode Material, *ACS Applied Energy Materials*, vol. 3, no. 2, pp. 1811-1820, 2020/02/24 2020
- [19] Z. Ling *et al.*, Flexible and conductive MXene films and nanocomposites with high capacitance, *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, vol. 111, no. 47, pp. 16676-16681, 2014
- [20] M. Boota *et al.*, Interaction of polar and nonpolar polyfluorenes with layers of two-dimensional titanium carbide (MXene): intercalation and pseudocapacitance, *Chemistry of Materials*, vol. 29, no. 7, pp. 2731-2738, 2017
- [21] M.Q. Zhao *et al.*, Flexible MXene/carbon nanotube composite paper with high volumetric capacitance, *Advanced materials*, vol. 27, no. 2, pp. 339-345, 2015
- [22] Y. Dall'Agnesse, P. Rozier, P.-L. Taberna, Y. Gogotsi, and P. Simon, Capacitance of two-dimensional titanium carbide (MXene) and MXene/carbon nanotube composites in organic electrolytes, *Journal of Power Sources*, vol. 306, pp. 510-515, 2016
- [23] J. Yan *et al.*, Flexible MXene/graphene films for ultrafast supercapacitors with outstanding volumetric capacitance, *Advanced Functional Materials*, vol. 27, no. 30, p. 1701264, 2017
- [24] F. Wang, M. Cao, Y. Qin, J. Zhu, L. Wang, and Y. Tang, ZnO nanoparticle-decorated two-dimensional titanium carbide with enhanced supercapacitive performance, *RSC advances*, vol. 6, no. 92, pp. 88934-88942, 2016
- [25] Y. Tian, C. Yang, W. Que, X. Liu, X. Yin, and L.B. Kong, Flexible and free-standing 2D titanium carbide film decorated with manganese oxide

- 
- nanoparticles as a high volumetric capacity electrode for supercapacitor, *Journal of Power Sources*, vol. 359, pp. 332-339, 2017
- [26] Y. Wang *et al.*, Three-dimensional porous MXene/layered double hydroxide composite for high performance supercapacitors, *Journal of Power Sources*, vol. 327, pp. 221-228, 2016
- [27] X. Zang *et al.*, Enhancing capacitance performance of Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub> MXene as electrode materials of supercapacitor: from controlled preparation to composite structure construction, *Nano-Micro Letters*, vol. 12, no. 1, pp. 1-24, 2020
- [28] M. Boota, B. Anasori, C. Voigt, M.Q. Zhao, M.W. Barsoum, and Y. Gogotsi, Pseudocapacitive electrodes produced by oxidant-free polymerization of pyrrole between the layers of 2D titanium carbide (MXene), *Advanced Materials*, vol. 28, no. 7, pp. 1517-1522, 2016
- [29] M. Zhu *et al.*, Highly flexible, freestanding supercapacitor electrode with enhanced performance obtained by hybridizing polypyrrole chains with MXene, *Advanced Energy Materials*, vol. 6, no. 21, p. 1600969, 2016
- [30] T.A. Le, N.Q. Tran, Y. Hong, and H. Lee, Intertwined titanium carbide MXene within a 3 D Tangled polypyrrole nanowires matrix for enhanced supercapacitor performances, *Chemistry—A European Journal*, vol. 25, no. 4, pp. 1037-1043, 2019
- [31] J. Yan *et al.*, Polypyrrole–MXene coated textile-based flexible energy storage device, *RSC advances*, vol. 8, no. 69, pp. 39742-39748, 2018
- [32] J. Cao, Y. Han, X. Zheng, and Q. Wang, Preparation and electrochemical performance of modified Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>T<sub>x</sub>/polypyrrole composites, *Journal of Applied Polymer Science*, vol. 136, no. 4, p. 47003, 2019
- [33] W. Wu *et al.*, Enhanced electrochemical performances of organ-like Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub> MXenes/polypyrrole composites as supercapacitors electrode materials, *Ceramics International*, vol. 45, no. 6, pp. 7328-7337, 2019
- [34] X. Jian *et al.*, Three-dimensional carambola-like MXene/polypyrrole composite produced by one-step co-electrodeposition method for electrochemical energy storage, *Electrochimica Acta*, vol. 318, pp. 820-827, 2019
- [35] L. Yang, F. Lin, F. Zabihi, S. Yang, and M. Zhu, High specific capacitance cotton fiber electrode enhanced with PPy and MXene by in situ hybrid polymerization, *International Journal of Biological Macromolecules*, vol. 181, pp. 1063-1071, 2021
- [36] C. Zhang, S. Xu, D. Cai, J. Cao, L. Wang, and W. Han, Planar supercapacitor with high areal capacitance based on Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>/polypyrrole composite film, *Electrochimica Acta*, vol. 330, p. 135277, 2020

- 
- [37] D. Wei, W. Wu, J. Zhu, C. Wang, C. Zhao, and L. Wang, A facile strategy of polypyrrole nanospheres grown on Ti<sub>3</sub>C<sub>2</sub>-MXene nanosheets as advanced supercapacitor electrodes, *Journal of Electroanalytical Chemistry*, vol. 877, p. 114538, 2020
- [38] K. Fic, G. Lota, M. Meller, and E. Frackowiak, Novel insight into neutral medium as electrolyte for high-voltage supercapacitors, *Energy & Environmental Science*, vol. 5, no. 2, pp. 5842-5850, 2012
- [39] Y. Zhu, K. Shi, and I. Zhitomirsky, Anionic dopant–dispersants for synthesis of polypyrrole coated carbon nanotubes and fabrication of supercapacitor electrodes with high active mass loading, *Journal of Materials Chemistry A*, vol. 2, no. 35, pp. 14666-14673, 2014
- [40] Y. Zhu, K. Shi, and I. Zhitomirsky, Polypyrrole coated carbon nanotubes for supercapacitor devices with enhanced electrochemical performance, *Journal of Power Sources*, vol. 268, pp. 233-239, 2014
- [41] Q. Yang, V. Ettl, J. Babjak, D. Charles, and M. Mosoiu, Pasted Ni (OH)<sub>2</sub> electrodes using Ni powders for high-drain-rate, Ni-based batteries, *Journal of the Electrochemical Society*, vol. 150, no. 4, p. A543, 2003
- [42] J. Stejskal *et al.*, Polypyrrole salts and bases: superior conductivity of nanotubes and their stability towards the loss of conductivity by deprotonation, *RSC advances*, vol. 6, no. 91, pp. 88382-88391, 2016
- [43] M.Z. Iqbal, S. Zakar, and S.S. Haider, Role of aqueous electrolytes on the performance of electrochemical energy storage device, *Journal of Electroanalytical Chemistry*, vol. 858, p. 113793, 2020
- [44] L. Caixia *et al.*, CTAB-assisted microemulsion synthesis of unique 3D network nanostructured polypyrrole presenting significantly diverse capacitance performances in different electrolytes, *Journal of Materials Science: Materials in Electronics*, vol. 29, no. 20, pp. 17552-62, 10/ 2018
- [45] M. Ata, Y. Liu, and I. Zhitomirsky, A review of new methods of surface chemical modification, dispersion and electrophoretic deposition of metal oxide particles, *Rsc Advances*, vol. 4, no. 43, pp. 22716-22732, 2014
- [46] K. Wu, Y. Wang, and I. Zhitomirsky, Electrophoretic deposition of TiO<sub>2</sub> and composite TiO<sub>2</sub>-MnO<sub>2</sub> films using benzoic acid and phenolic molecules as charging additives, *Journal of colloid and interface science*, vol. 352, no. 2, pp. 371-378, 2010
- [47] A. Clifford, X. Pang, and I. Zhitomirsky, Biomimetically modified chitosan for electrophoretic deposition of composites, *Colloids and Surfaces A: Physicochemical and Engineering Aspects*, vol. 544, pp. 28-34, 2018
- [48] R.M.E. Silva, R. Poon, J. Milne, A. Syed, and I. Zhitomirsky, New developments in liquid-liquid extraction, surface modification and

- 
- agglomerate-free processing of inorganic particles, *Advances in Colloid and Interface Science*, vol. 261, pp. 15-27, 2018/11/01/ 2018
- [49] D. Tallman, C. Vang, G. Wallace, and G. Bierwagen, Direct electrodeposition of polypyrrole on aluminum and aluminum alloy by electron transfer mediation, *Journal of the Electrochemical Society*, vol. 149, no. 3, p. C173, 2002
- [50] C. Shi and I. Zhitomirsky, Electrodeposition of composite polypyrrole-carbon nanotube films, *Surface engineering*, vol. 27, no. 9, pp. 655-661, 2011
- [51] S. Chen and I. Zhitomirsky, Influence of dopants and carbon nanotubes on polypyrrole electropolymerization and capacitive behavior, *Materials Letters*, vol. 98, pp. 67-70, 2013
- [52] S. Sakib, F. Bakhshandeh, S. Saha, L. Soleymani, and I. Zhitomirsky, Surface Functionalization of Metal Oxide Semiconductors with Catechol Ligands for Enhancing Their Photoactivity, *Solar RRL*, vol. 5, no. 10, p. 2100512, 2021
- [53] G.-L. Wang, J.-J. Xu, and H.-Y. Chen, Dopamine sensitized nanoporous TiO<sub>2</sub> film on electrodes: photoelectrochemical sensing of NADH under visible irradiation, *Biosensors and Bioelectronics*, vol. 24, no. 8, pp. 2494-2498, 2009
- [54] M. Nawwar, R.P. Sahu, I.K. Puri, and I. Zhitomirsky, Pseudocapacitive behavior of ferrimagnetic NiFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-carbon nanotube electrodes prepared with a multifunctional dispersing agent, *Open Ceramics*, p. 100127, 2021
- [55] Y. Gogotsi and B. Anasori, The rise of MXenes, *ACS Nano*, vol. 13, pp. 8491-8494, 2019
- [56] Y. Gogotsi and P. Simon, True performance metrics in electrochemical energy storage, *Science*, vol. 334, no. 6058, pp. 917-918, 2011
- [57] R. Chen, R. Poon, R.P. Sahu, I.K. Puri, and I. Zhitomirsky, MnO<sub>2</sub>-carbon nanotube electrodes for supercapacitors with high active mass loadings, *Journal of The Electrochemical Society*, vol. 164, no. 7, pp. A1673-A1678, 2017



# Chapter 11 Capacitive properties of magnetic $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$ nanoparticles for electrical energy storage

Wenyu Liang, Lory Wenjuan Yang, Sadman Sakib and Igor Zhitomirsky

Department of Materials Science and Engineering, McMaster University, Hamilton,

ON, L8S 4L7, Canada

Submitted to Journal of Electrochemical Society on Dec 18th, 2021.

## **Author's Contributions:**

Synthesis and fabrication of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  and composite electrode

Electrochemical testing of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$ -MCNT electrodes

Characterization of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$ -CNT composite with XRD, SEM and TEM

Literature review

Manuscript preparation

### **11.1 Abstract**

This paper reports pseudocapacitive properties of magnetic  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  nanoparticles in a negative potential range. High capacitance of  $2.76 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  is achieved at a low electrode resistance in a relatively large potential window of 0.8 V. The cyclic voltammograms and galvanostatic charge-discharge data show nearly ideal pseudocapacitive behavior. Good electrochemical performance is achieved at a high active mass loading due to the use of chelating murexide molecules as co-dispersants for  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  nanoparticles and conductive carbon nanotube additives. The adsorption of murexide on different materials is linked to structural features of murexide, which allows for different interaction and adsorption mechanisms. The ability to achieve good capacitive behavior in a negative potential range in the environmentally friendly  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte makes  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  electrodes promising for the development of asymmetric devices with enlarged voltage window. The combination of advanced magnetic and pseudocapacitive properties in a negative potential range in a single material provides a platform for the investigation of influence of pseudocapacitive/magnetic properties on magnetic/pseudocapacitive behavior.

**Keywords:** copper, iron, oxide, supercapacitor, ferrimagnetic, composite, spinel

## 11.2 Introduction

The ability to combine advanced electrical and magnetic properties in a single material holds great potential for the development of novel devices based on the control of electrical/magnetic properties in magnetic/electric fields. Various materials, combining ferroelectric and magnetic properties[1], also called multiferroics[2], have been developed. Materials of different types such as perovskites, boracites, hexagonal manganates, materials of the  $BaMeF_4$  (Me=Mn,Fe,Co,Ni) and hexagonal  $BaTiO_3$  families have been investigated[1]. Interesting physical phenomena were observed in such materials, such as linear and non-linear magnetoelectric effects, anomalies of dielectric/magnetic properties near magnetic/ferroelectric phase transition temperatures, polarization reversal in a magnetic field and magnetization reversal in an electric field[1]. However, it is challenging to achieve a combination of ferroelectric and ferri- or ferromagnetic properties in a single crystalline phase at room temperature[1]. High electrical resistivity is important to achieving ferroelectric polarization in an electric field. Many multiferroic materials exhibit relatively low resistivity and investigation of their ferroelectric polarization presents difficulties. High dielectric constant is usually observed in soft ferroelectrics at low voltages, the increase in applied voltage results in significant reduction of the dielectric constant. Various multiferroic materials, such as  $BiFeO_3$  exhibit antiferromagnetic properties at room temperature, other materials show weak ferri- or ferromagnetism at low temperatures[1]. Oxide materials offer benefits of

higher resistivity, however room temperature ferroelectricity has not been observed in advanced magnetic oxides, such as spinels, garnets and hexagonal ferrites.

Recently significant interest has been generated in magnetically ordered pseudocapacitors (MOPC)[3], which combine advanced magnetic and electrical charge storage properties. Pseudocapacitive properties of such materials are related to redox reactions of metal ions. The capacitance of pseudocapacitive materials is many orders of magnitude larger than that of the ferroelectric materials[4]. Many pseudocapacitive materials exhibit nearly rectangular cyclic voltammograms, indicating their ideal capacitive behavior[5]. In contrast to ferroelectric materials, low resistance is beneficial for charging of supercapacitor materials. The reduction of particle size of ferroelectric materials to the nanometric scale usually results in a drastic reduction of spontaneous polarization and dielectric constant. In contrast, significant increase in pseudocapacitive properties is achieved in nanostructured MOPC materials[5].

Ferrimagnetic spinels[6] and hexagonal ferrites[7] showed promising electrical charge storage properties, which are based on redox reactions. Interesting phenomena were observed in MOPC materials, such as enhancement of charge storage properties in magnetic fields[8]. Spinel materials showed good capacitive properties in various aqueous electrolytes[9]. High areal capacitance was reported for  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$  spinel electrodes[10] in  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte.  $\text{CoFe}_2\text{O}_4$  was found to be another promising MOPC material, which showed high capacitance in KOH and NaOH electrolytes[11].

NiFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> showed good capacitive performance in KOH electrolyte[12].

CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> is a promising MOPC material, which exhibits ferrimagnetic properties. The saturation magnetization of this material is influenced by cation distribution in tetrahedral (T) and octahedral (O) sites of the spinel structure [(1-x)Cu<sup>2+</sup>(x)Fe<sup>3+</sup>]<sup>T</sup>[(x)Cu<sup>2+</sup>(2-x)Fe<sup>3+</sup>]<sup>O</sup>O<sub>4</sub>. It is expected that the reduction of Cu<sup>2+</sup> and Fe<sup>3+</sup> ions in the negative potential range can result in pseudocapacitive charge storage properties. The electrochemical reduction of Cu<sup>2+</sup> and Fe<sup>3+</sup> ions can result in changes of their magnetic moments and influence superexchange interactions of the ions distributed in (T) and (O) positions of the crystal structure. This can potentially result in decrease or increase in total magnetization, which depends on the magnetization of the individual sublattices. Therefore, the investigation of capacitive properties of CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> can potentially result in interesting phenomena, related to the influence of pseudocapacitive/magnetic properties on magnetic/pseudocapacitive behavior.

The goal of this investigation was the fabrication and testing of pseudocapacitive properties of CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>. We investigated magnetic and capacitive properties of CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> nanoparticles and demonstrated that high areal capacitance can be achieved in a negative potential range in a neutral Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte. The electrode showed nearly ideal pseudocapacitive behavior. High areal capacitance in a relatively large potential window was achieved at a low impedance, which is critical for practical applications. The ability to achieve high areal capacitance in the Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> electrolyte in a negative

potential range is promising for the fabrication of asymmetric devices with enlarged voltage window and enhanced power-energy characteristics. Good capacitive behavior was achieved by the development of an advanced colloidal strategy for the electrode fabrication. The problem of strong agglomeration of ferrimagnetic  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  nanoparticles was addressed using an advanced dispersant, which allows for strong tridentate chelating bonding to the metal atoms on the particle surface. We demonstrated that the colloidal strategy developed in this investigation was a key factor for achieving superior capacitive behavior of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  nanoparticles with a record-high areal capacitance for this material. Moreover, the  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  electrodes prepared using this strategy are on a par with the most promising negative electrodes for asymmetric supercapacitors.

### **11.3 Experimental procedures**

$\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  nanopowder (particle size  $<100$  nm), murexide,  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ , polyvinyl butyral-co-vinyl alcohol-co-vinyl acetate (PVBA,  $M_w=65$  kDa) were purchased from Millipore Sigma. Multiwalled carbon nanotubes (MCNT, diameter 13nm, length 1-2 $\mu\text{m}$ ) were supplied by Bayer Corp.

Suspensions containing  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$ , conductive MCNT additives and murexide as a co-dispersing agent were prepared under probe sonication during 5 min. The mass of murexide was 15% of the total mass of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  and MCNT. The mass of MCNT in

the CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>-MCNT composites CFO-0, CFO-10, CFO-20 and CFO-30 was 0, 10 20 and 30 wt.%, respectively. The electrodes were fabricated by impregnating Ni foam (95% porosity, Vale) current collectors, with ethanol slurries, containing CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>, MCNT and PVBAA as the binder. The binder content was 3% of the total mass of CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and MCNT. The thickness, mass loading and area of electrodes were 0.38 mm, 40 mg cm<sup>-2</sup> and 1×1 cm<sup>2</sup>, respectively.

The structures and morphologies of the composites were characterized by scanning electron microscopy (SEM, JEOL JSM-7000F), transmission electron microscopy (TEM, Talos 200X) and X-ray diffraction analysis (Bruker Smart 6000 X-ray diffractometer, CuK $\alpha$  radiation). The composites were also studied by Fourier transform infrared microscopy (FTIR, HYPERION 3000). The magnetic measurements were performed using a Quantum Design Magnetic Properties Measurement System (MPMS). Electrochemical impedance spectroscopy (EIS) and cyclic voltammetry (CV) investigations were conducted using a potentiostat (AMETEK 2273). Galvanostatic charge discharge (GCD) was performed by Biologic AMP 300. The electrochemical analysis was performed in a three-electrode setting, with a large surface area Pt gauze and a saturated calomel electrode (SCE) as the counter and reference electrodes, respectively. The electrodes were analyzed in a potential range between -0.8 and 0 V in 0.5 M Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> aqueous electrolyte. The areal (C<sub>s</sub>) and gravimetric(C<sub>m</sub>) specific capacitances were calculated from CV, EIS and GCD data as it was described in the

previous investigations[5,13].

Following the goal of this investigation, we analyzed capacitive properties by cyclic voltammetry, impedance spectroscopy and galvanostatic charge-discharge methods and demonstrated good cyclic stability of the  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  electrodes.

#### 11.4 Results and discussion

$\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  is a ferrimagnetic material. The magnetization versus magnetic field dependence at a temperature of 5K (Figure 11.1A) showed magnetic hysteresis. However, the hysteresis was not observed at 293K (Figure 11.1B). Magnetic measurements indicated superparamagnetic behavior of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  at room temperature. Such behavior resulted from the small size of the  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles.

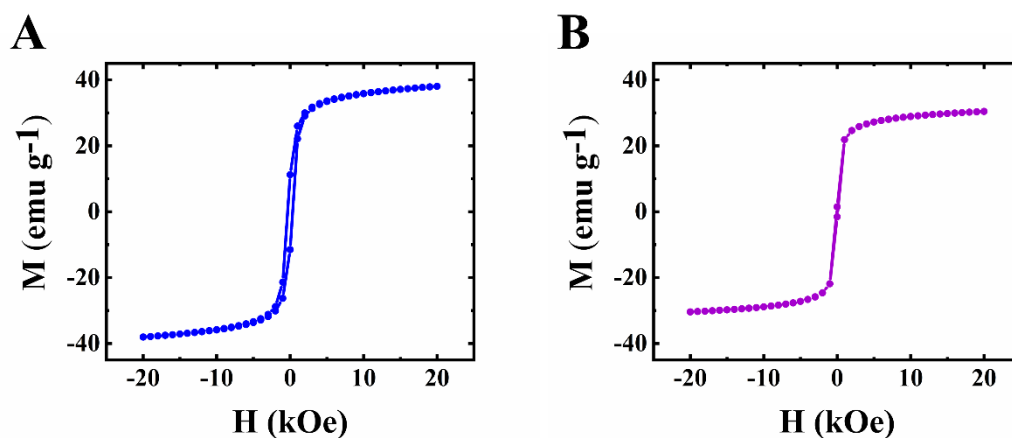


Figure 11.1. Magnetization (M) versus magnetic field (H) for  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  at (A) 5 K and (B) 293 K.

Figure 11.2(A,B) shows TEM images of the particles used in this investigation. The size of the particles was below 100 nm. Such particles were used for the fabrication of supercapacitor electrodes by a colloidal technique using MCNT as conductive additives.



It will be shown below that dispersion and efficient mixing of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  and MCNT had a tremendous impact on pseudocapacitive properties of the  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  based electrodes.

It is known that nanoparticles are prone to agglomeration due to their high surface energy and Van der Waals attraction forces. Moreover, magnetic interactions of the  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles also promote their aggregation. Therefore, it is challenging to achieve good dispersion of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  nanoparticles. Another challenge is good dispersion of MCNT. Co-dispersion of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles and MCNT is critical for their efficient mixing and fabricating composite electrodes with high conductivity. In such composites, well dispersed MCNT must provide a conductive path to the  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles and facilitate electrochemical redox reactions. As-received MCNT formed agglomerates with a typical size of  $\sim 500 \mu\text{m}$ . The SEM images of such agglomerated MCNT were presented in a previous investigation[14].

The choice of dispersants plays a crucial role in nanotechnology of composites. It is important to find a dispersant, suitable for dispersion of both  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles and MCNT. The dispersant must be strongly adsorbed on  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles and MCNT, because non-adsorbed dispersant can promote agglomeration. The anchoring groups of dispersants play a vital role in their adsorption on inorganic particles. Recent studies[15] showed that monodentate bonding provides relatively weak adsorption and new types of dispersants were developed with bidentate chelating or bridging bonding. Such

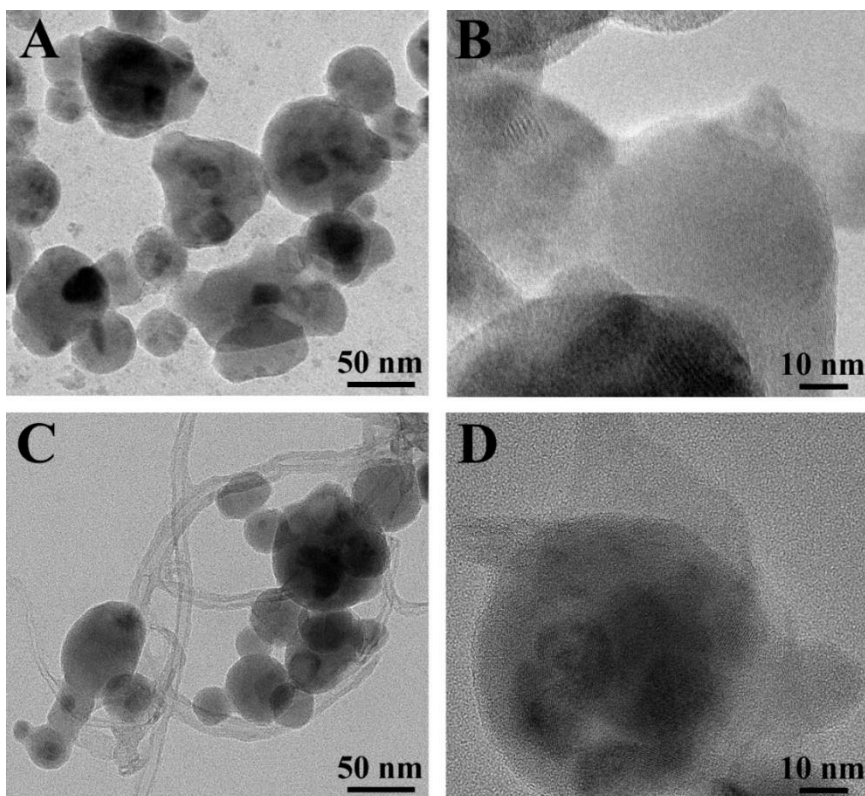


Figure 11.2. TEM images for (A,B)CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and (C,D)CFO-20.

dispersants showed superior adsorption and facilitated the development of advanced nanocomposites and film deposition technologies[15]. These studies highlighted the advantages of charged dispersants, containing chelating anchoring groups, which facilitated dispersant adsorption by creating complexes with metal atoms on the particle surface[15-16]. Moreover, it was found that redox-active dispersants, containing chelating groups can facilitate charge transfer between oxide particles and conductive additives or current collector and increase pseudocapacitance[17].

In this investigation we examined properties of murexide molecules for co-dispersion of CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> particles and MCNT. It is known that murexide exhibits redox-active properties[18] in a negative potential range and forms complexes with Cu, Fe, Ni, Zn,

Co and other metals[19]. The complex formation involved a tridentate bonding[20]. It was suggested that similar complexes (Figure 11.3) can be formed with Cu and Fe atoms on the surface of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles. It was found that the adsorbed negatively charged murexide molecules allowed for improved suspension stability of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles. Moreover, good suspension stability of MCNT was achieved in the presence of murexide. It is suggested that murexide adsorption on MCNT involved hydrophobic interactions of the side walls of MCNT with barbiturate-like rings[20] of the murexide molecules. The electrostatic co-dispersion of the  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles and MCNT facilitated their improved mixing.

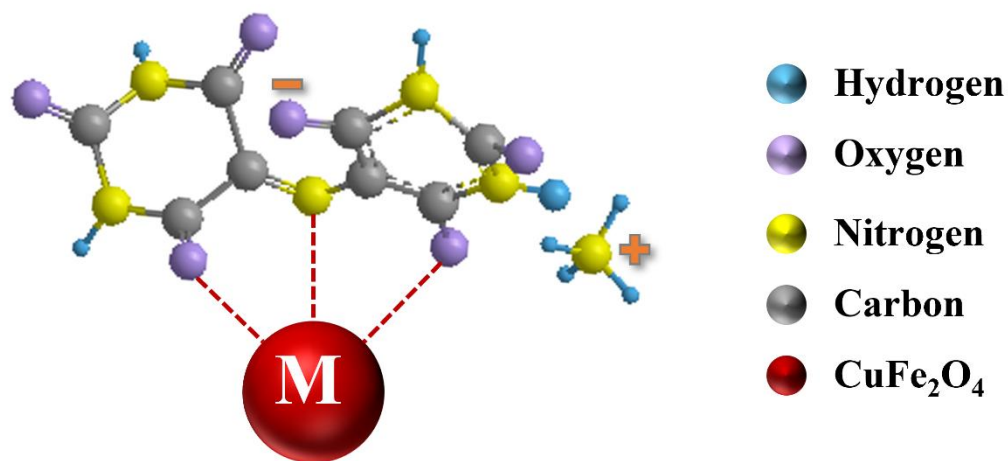


Figure 11.3. Adsorption of murexide on  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles, involving chelation of surface atoms ( $\text{M}=\text{Cu}$  or  $\text{Fe}$ ).

Small murexide molecules efficiently separated individual MWCN by breaking original large agglomerates and improved contact of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles and MCNT was achieved (Figure 11.2C,D). SEM image of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  electrodes showed non-

agglomerated nanoparticles (Figure 11.4A). The composite electrodes showed MCNT dispersed between  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles (Figure 11.4B-D). Good dispersion of MCNT was a key factor for enhanced contact of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  particles with conductive MCNT network and enhanced electrode performance. Figure 11.5 shows XRD patterns of as-received  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  and CFO-0, CFO-10, CFO-20 and CFO-30 composite electrodes. The XRD data confirmed that composites contained  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  and MCNT.

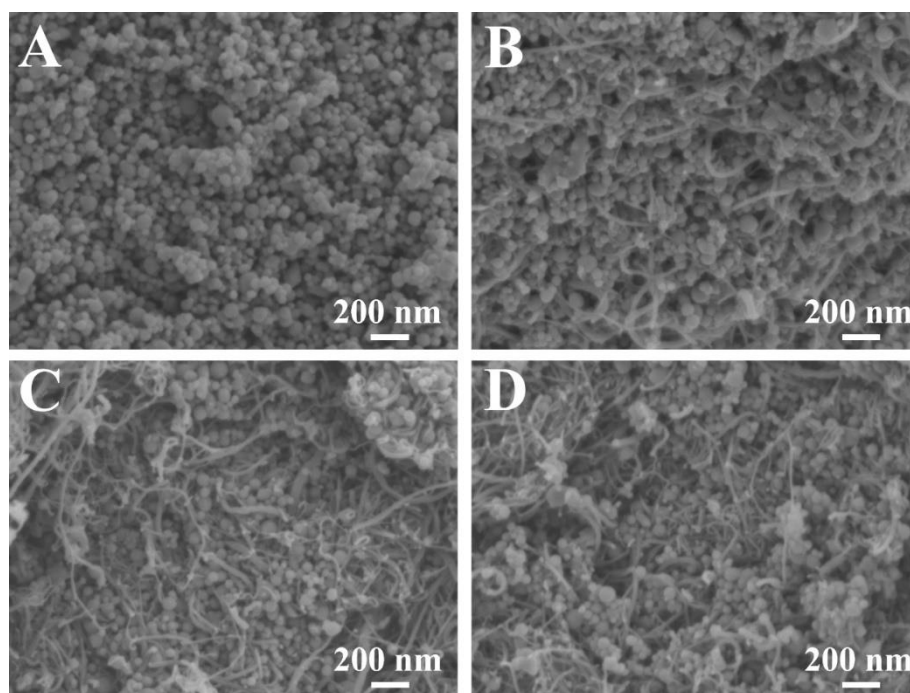


Figure 11.4. SEM images of (A) CFO-0, (B) CFO-10, (C) CFO-20 and (D) CFO-30 electrodes.

CV studies of the CFO-0 electrodes showed very low currents, which indicated poor pseudocapacitive properties (Figure 11.6A). The addition of MCNT and efficient co-dispersion of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  and MCNT resulted in good capacitive behavior of CFO-10, CFO-20 and CFO-30 electrodes (Figure 11.6 B-D). CFO-10, CFO-20 and CFO-30 electrodes showed nearly rectangular shape CVs. Figure 11.6E shows capacitance

versus scan rate dependencies.

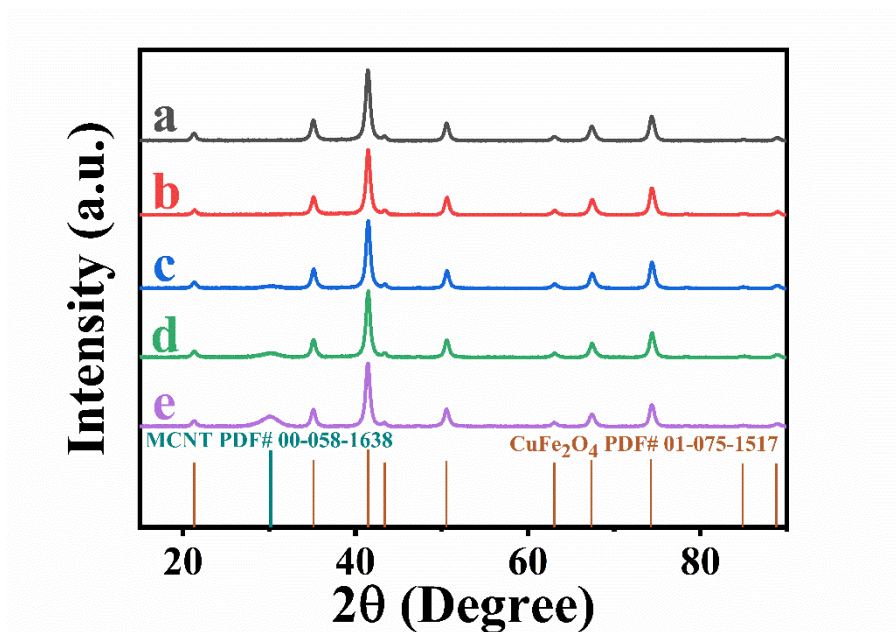


Figure 11.5. XRD data for (a) as-received CuFe<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub> and electrodes: (b) CFO-0, (c) CFO-10, (d) CFO-20 and (e) CFO-30.

CFO-0, CFO-10, CFO-20 and CFO-30 electrodes showed capacitances of 0.04, 2.75, 2.76 and 2.48 F cm<sup>-2</sup> at a scan rate of 2 mV s<sup>-1</sup> and capacitance retention of 25, 17.8, 25.7 and 19.8% at a scan rate of 100 mV s<sup>-1</sup>. CV data indicated that CFO-20 electrodes exhibited the best pseudocapacitive performance.

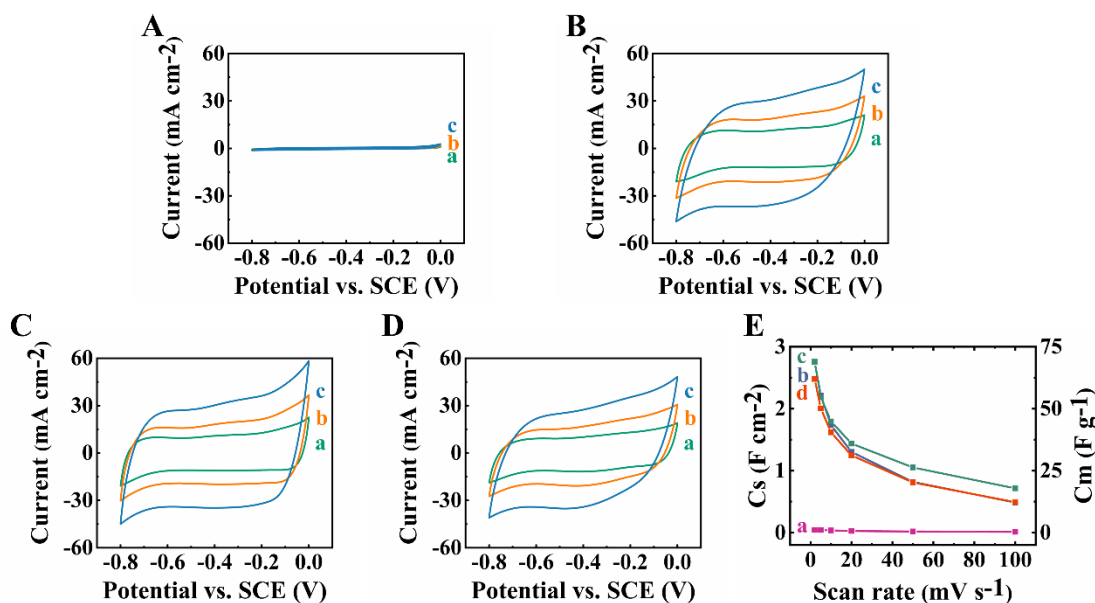


Figure 11.6. (A-D) CVs at scan rates of (a) 5, (b) 10 and (c) 20 mV s<sup>-1</sup> for (A) CFO-0, (B) CFO-10, (C) CFO-20 and (D) CFO-30 electrodes, (E) capacitance versus scan rate for (a) CFO-0, (b) CFO-10, (c) CFO-20 and (d) CFO-30 electrodes.

Impedance spectroscopy data showed high imaginary part of impedance for CFO-0, which was due to low capacitance (Fig.11.7A). The high real part of the complex impedance indicated high electrical resistance. The addition of MCNT resulted in significant decrease in the imaginary part of the impedance and increase in the slope of the Nyquist plot, which indicated improved capacitive behavior (Fig.11.7B). Moreover, significant reduction of the real part of impedance showed reduced electrode resistance. The CFO-20 electrodes showed lower resistance, compared to other electrodes.

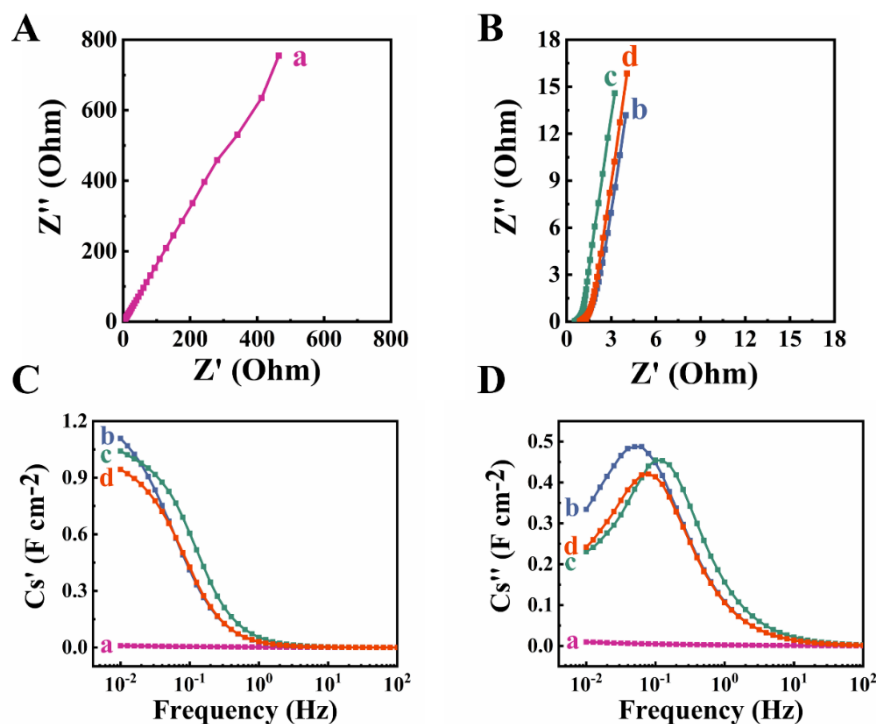


Figure 11.7 (A,B) Nyquist plots of impedance, (C) real and (D) imaginary part of complex capacitance derived from the impedance data versus frequency for (a) CFO-0, (b) CFO-10, (c) CFO-20 and (d) CFO-30 electrodes.

The CFO-0, CFO-10, CFO-20 and CFO-30 electrodes showed capacitances ( $C_s'$ ) of 0.01, 1.11, 1.04, 0.94  $F\ cm^{-2}$ , respectively, at a frequency of 10 mHz (Figure 11.7).

The CFO-20 electrode showed the highest  $C_s'$  at frequencies above 30 mHz. The CFO-10, CFO-20 and CFO-30 electrodes showed a relaxation type frequency dispersion of  $C_s'$ . The relaxation frequencies for CFO-10, CFO-20 and CFO-30 electrodes, corresponding to  $C_s''$  maxima, were found to be 0.05, 0.11 and 0.94 Hz, respectively (Figure 11.7D). The highest  $C_s'$  at frequencies above 30 mHz and highest relaxation frequency of the CFO-20 electrode indicated its improved performance at high charge-discharge rates in agreement with CV data at different scan rates for the

same electrode. It should be noted that capacitance obtained from the CV data in a wide potential range (-0.8-0 V) was influenced by a scan rate, whereas the real part of capacitance derived from the impedance data using a low amplitude AC voltage (5 mV) depended on frequency.

Capacitive behavior of the electrodes has also been analyzed using galvanostatic charge-discharge data at different current densities (Figure 11.8). The increase in the MCNT content resulted in improved shape of the charge-discharge curves, which were nearly triangular (Figure 11.8 A-C) for CFO-20 and CFO-30.

The capacitances, obtained at  $3 \text{ mA cm}^{-2}$  were 2.03, 1.76 and  $1.62 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  for CFO-10, CFO-20 and CFO-30 electrodes, respectively. Figure 11.9 shows cyclic stability data for the CFO-20 electrodes.



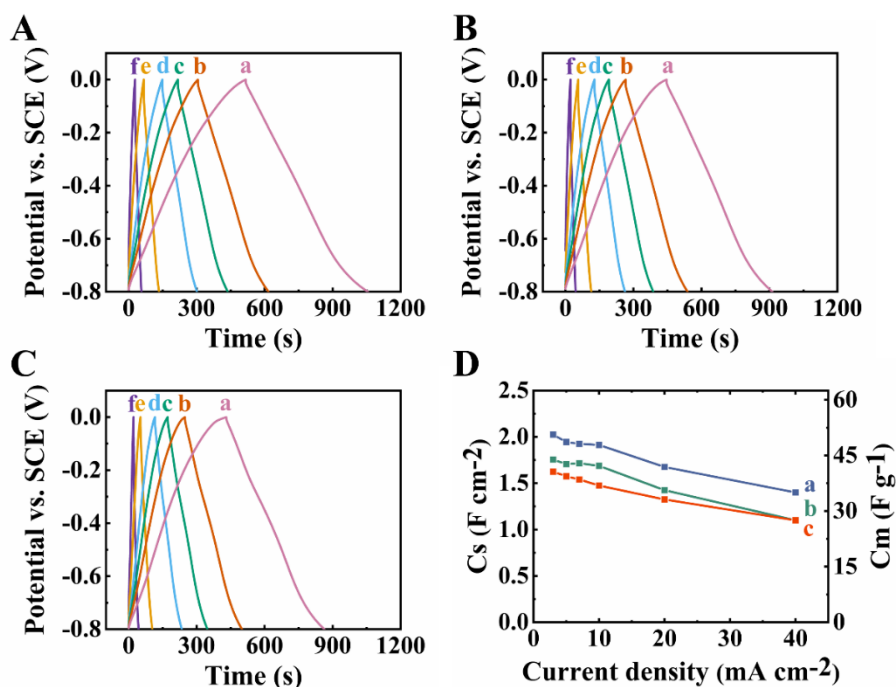


Figure 11.8. (A-C) galvanostatic charge discharge data at current densities of (a) 3, (b) 5, (c) 7, (d) 10, (e) 20 and (f) 40 mA cm<sup>-2</sup> for (A) CFO-10, (B) CFO-20 and (C) CFO-30 electrodes, (D) capacitance versus current density for (a) CFO-10, (b) CFO-20 and (c) CFO-30 electrodes.

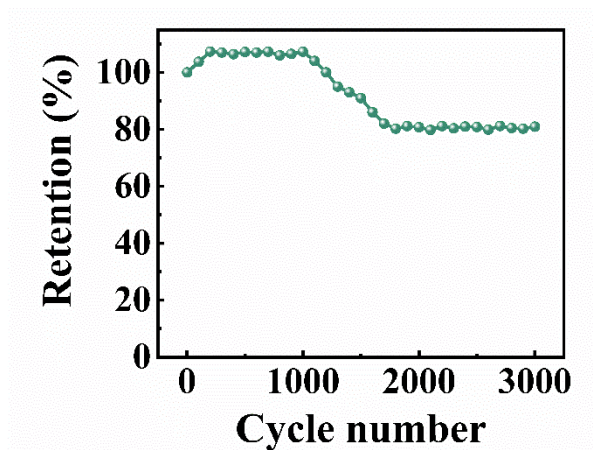


Figure 11.9. Capacitance retention for CFO-20 electrodes.

The increase in capacitance during the first 200 cycles can be attributed to morphology changes during cycling[21]. The capacitance decreased after about 1000 cycles, the capacitance retention after 3000 cycles was 81%.

Table 11.1 compares experimental results of this work with literature data of other investigations. Capacitive properties of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  were mainly investigated in a positive potential range[22]. The charging mechanism in the positive potential range[22b] involved decomposition of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  to form individual oxides  $\text{CuO}$  and  $\text{Fe}_2\text{O}_3$ . It is not clear if a reverse reaction at room temperature can result in synthesis of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$ . CV data showed well-defined redox peaks indicating a battery-type behavior[22-23] in a relatively narrow potential window. The galvanostatic charge-discharge curves deviated significantly[22a-d] from the ideal triangular shape of capacitor materials.  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  electrodes were tested in  $\text{KOH}$ [22a-c, 22e] and  $\text{H}_2\text{SO}_4$ [22d] electrolytes.  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  based electrodes showed high resistance which is detrimental for the development of electrodes and devices with high power density[22a, 22c, 22d].

Table 11.1. Properties of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  electrodes

Mass loading	Capacitance or capacity	Scan rate or current density	Potential range	Electrolyte	Cyclic stability	Cycle number	Reference
§	*1940 $\text{F g}^{-1}$ 1164 $\text{C g}^{-1}$	1 $\text{A g}^{-1}$	0-0.6V vs. Ag/AgCl	6M KOH	98%	10000	[22a]
§	*334 $\text{F g}^{-1}$	0.6 $\text{A g}^{-1}$	-0.1- +0.5V vs. SCE	1M KOH	88%	600	[22b]
§	*189.2 $\text{F g}^{-1}$	0.5 $\text{A g}^{-1}$	-0.1- +0.6V vs Ag/AgCl	2M KOH	84%	1000	[22c]
3 mg $\text{cm}^{-2}$	*437.3 $\text{F g}^{-1}$	0.004 $\text{V s}^{-1}$	0.15–0.75 V vs. SCE	0.5M $\text{H}_2\text{SO}_4$	88.6%	2000	[22d]
40 mg $\text{cm}^{-2}$	2.76 $\text{F cm}^{-2}$	2 mV $\text{s}^{-1}$	-0.8-0V vs. SCE	0.5 M $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$	81%	3000	This work

§ - not presented in the reference

\* battery-type behavior

In contrast to previous investigations, which reported a battery-type behavior in the positive potential range, in our investigation we observed a pseudocapacitive behavior in a negative potential range. Good capacitive behavior was achieved at a high active mass of  $40 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ . Recent studies[5, 24] highlighted the need in the development of efficient electrodes with active mass loading above  $10\text{-}20 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ , which is required for practical applications. Investigations revealed[5] significant influence of active material mass loading on the mass normalized capacitance, which reduced by 2-3 orders of magnitude with increasing active mass from several  $\mu\text{g cm}^{-2}$  to the level of  $10\text{-}20 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ . High active mass loading is important for reducing the contribution of inactive components to the total mass of the electrodes and devices. However, it is challenging to achieve good material performance at high active mass. The approach developed in this investigation allowed for high areal capacitance in  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte, which is important for the development of asymmetric capacitors with large voltage windows. Despite the use of electrodes with high active mass, the electrode resistance was significantly lower, than resistances of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  electrodes, reported in the previous investigations[22a, 22c, 22d]. The ability to achieve high capacitance at a low resistance in a relatively large voltage window is promising for the development of devices with enhanced power-energy characteristics. The comparison with literature data[5] indicated that the areal capacitance of the  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  based electrodes is on par with best negative electrodes for operation in an environmentally friendly  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte.

Areal capacitance is an important parameter for matching of negative and positive electrodes and optimization of device performance. The pseudocapacitive properties of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  observed in this investigation coupled with advanced magnetic properties of this material make it a promising MOPC material. It is suggested that the pseudocapacitive properties of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  in the negative potential range are related to reduction of  $\text{Cu}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Fe}^{3+}$  ions. The reduction process can result in changes in material magnetization. Therefore, the results of this work provide a platform for the investigation of phenomena related to relationship between magnetic and pseudocapacitive properties of MOPC materials.

### **11.5 Conclusions**

This investigation revealed pseudocapacitive properties of  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$ . High areal capacitance of  $2.76 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  was achieved at a low resistance in a relatively large negative potential window, which makes  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  a promising negative electrode for the development of asymmetric supercapacitors operating in environmentally friendly  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte. The approach developed in this investigation allowed good material performance at high active mass loading, which is important for practical applications. It was based on the use of murexide as a chelating co-dispersant for  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  and MCNT. The murexide adsorption on  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  and MCNT involved different mechanisms, which were linked to features of the murexide structure.  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$

nanoparticles combined magnetic ordering and advanced pseudocapacitive properties, which make  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  a promising MOPC material. The combination of advanced magnetic and capacitive properties in  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  in the negative potential range provides a platform for the investigation of new phenomena, related to the influence of pseudocapacitive/magnetic properties on magnetic/pseudocapacitive behavior.

### **11.6 Acknowledgments**

This research was funded by the Natural Sciences and Engineering Research Council of Canada, grant number RGPIN-2018-04014 and CRC program. SEM investigations were performed at the Canadian Centre for Electron Microscopy. Lory Wenjuan Yang received a scholarship from the China Scholarship Council.

## 11.7 References

- [1] Y. N. Venevtsev, V. V. Gagulin, I. D. Zhitomirsky, *Ferroelectrics* **1987**, 73, 221.
- [2] H. Schmid, *Ferroelectrics* **1994**, 162, 317.
- [3] M. Nawwar, R. P. Sahu, I. K. Puri, I. Zhitomirsky, *Open Ceramics* **2021**, 100127.
- [4] J. A. Argüello, A. Cerpa, R. Moreno, *Ceramics International* **2019**, 45, 14316.
- [5] R. Chen, M. Yu, R. P. Sahu, I. K. Puri, I. Zhitomirsky, *Advanced Energy Materials* **2020**, 10, 1903848.
- [6] a) S. M. Alshehri, J. Ahmed, A. N. Alhabarah, T. Ahamad, T. Ahmad, *ChemElectroChem* **2017**, 4, 2952; b) V. V. Deshmukh, H. P. Nagaswarupa, N. Raghavendra, *Ceramics International* **2021**, 47, 10268.
- [7] E. Rezaie, A. Rezanezhad, L. S. Ghadimi, A. Hajalilou, N. Arsalani, *Ceramics International* **2018**, 44, 20285.
- [8] a) A. Viswanathan, A. N. Shetty, *Electrochimica Acta* **2019**, 309, 187; b) S. Pal, S. Majumder, S. Dutta, S. Banerjee, B. Satpati, S. De, *Journal of Physics D: Applied Physics* **2018**, 51, 375501; c) M. Singh, A. Sahoo, K. Yadav, Y. Sharma, *ACS Applied Materials & Interfaces* **2020**, 12, 49530.
- [9] K. Malaie, M. R. Ganjali, *Journal of Energy Storage* **2020**, 102097.
- [10] M. Nawwar, R. Poon, R. Chen, R. P. Sahu, I. K. Puri, I. Zhitomirsky, *Carbon Energy* **2019**, 1, 124.
- [11] a) J. Acharya, B. G. S. Raj, T. H. Ko, M.-S. Khil, H.-Y. Kim, B.-S. Kim, *international journal of hydrogen energy* **2020**, 45, 3073; b) M. A. Almessiere, Y. A. Slimani, M. Hassan, M. A. Gondal, E. Cevik, A. Baykal, *International Journal of Energy Research* **2021**; c) G. Nabi, W. Raza, M. A. Kamran, T. Alharbi, M. Rafique, M. B. Tahir, S. Hussain, N. Khalid, N. Malik, R. S. Ahmed, *Journal of Energy Storage* **2020**, 29, 101452.
- [12] A. Thirumurugan, T. Kavinkumar, R. Udayabhaskar, K. Kiruthiga, M. J. Morel, R. Aepuru, N. Dineshababu, K. Ravichandran, A. Akbari-Fakhrabadi, R. Mangalaraja, *Electrochimica Acta* **2021**, 139346.
- [13] a) K. Shi, I. Zhitomirsky, *ACS Applied Materials & Interfaces* **2013**, 5, 13161; b) K. Shi, I. Zhitomirsky, *Journal of Colloid and Interface Science* **2013**, 407, 474.
- [14] C. Wallar, R. Poon, I. Zhitomirsky, *Journal of The Electrochemical Society* **2017**, 164, A3620.
- [15] M. Ata, Y. Liu, I. Zhitomirsky, *Rsc Advances* **2014**, 4, 22716.

- 
- [16] a) R. M. E. Silva, R. Poon, J. Milne, A. Syed, I. Zhitomirsky, *Advances in Colloid and Interface Science* **2018**, 261, 15; b) K. Wu, Y. Wang, I. Zhitomirsky, *Journal of colloid and interface science* **2010**, 352, 371.
- [17] M. Nawwar, R. Poon, R. P. Sahu, I. K. Puri, I. Zhitomirsky, *Ceramics International* **2020**, 46, 18851.
- [18] H. S. Mohran, *American Journal of Applied Sciences* **2009**, 6, 964.
- [19] M. Masoud, T. Kassem, M. Shaker, A. Ali, *Journal of thermal analysis and calorimetry* **2006**, 84, 549.
- [20] R. L. Martin, A. H. White, A. C. Willis, *Journal of the Chemical Society, Dalton Transactions* **1977**, 1336.
- [21] K. Rorabeck, I. Zhitomirsky, *Colloids and Surfaces A: Physicochemical and Engineering Aspects* **2021**, 618, 126451.
- [22] a) S. B. Bandgar, M. M. Vadiyar, U. P. Suryawanshi, C. L. Jambhale, J.-H. Kim, S. S. Kolekar, *Materials Letters* **2020**, 279, 128514; b) M. Zhu, D. Meng, C. Wang, G. Diao, *ACS applied materials & interfaces* **2013**, 5, 6030; c) B. Saravanakumar, S. Ramachandran, G. Ravi, V. Ganesh, R. K. Guduru, R. Yuvakkumar, *Vacuum* **2019**, 168, 108798; d) Y. Guo, Y. Chen, X. Hu, Y. Yao, Z. Li, *Colloids and Surfaces A: Physicochemical and Engineering Aspects* **2021**, 631, 127676; e) W. Zhang, B. Quan, C. Lee, S.-K. Park, X. Li, E. Choi, G. Diao, Y. Piao, *ACS applied materials & interfaces* **2015**, 7, 2404.
- [23] S. Nilmoung, T. Sinprachim, I. Kotutha, P. Kidkhunthod, R. Yimnirun, S. Rujirawat, S. Maensiri, *Journal of Alloys and Compounds* **2016**, 688, 1131.
- [24] Y. Gogotsi, P. Simon, *Science* **2011**, 334, 917.

## Chapter 12 Conclusions and Future works

Several advanced composite materials at very high mass loading were fabricated by conceptually new colloidal techniques. The asymmetric supercapacitor devices with enlarged voltage window were developed. The major achievements of this dissertation can be summarized as follows:

1.  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -MCNT negative electrodes with high active mass loading at  $35 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  were fabricated and tested in a large voltage window of 0.8 V. The advanced colloidal fabrication technique allowed for a high areal capacitance of  $1.93 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$ . The very strong co-dispersants, cationic celestine blue and anionic catechol violet, promoted the dispersion and mixing between  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$  and MCNT. Besides, the content of selected PEMA and PVBAA as binder materials was optimized at 3%.
2.  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -MCNT anodes with optimized MCNT ratio at a level of 10% were achieved. Enhanced capacitive performance was observed for electrodes at high active mass loading of  $35 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$ , which can be attributed to the successful utilization of excellent catechol-type dispersant 3,4,5-trihydroxybenzamide (THB). The adsorption mechanisms involved bridging or chelating bonding of the catechol groups to the Ti atoms, and  $\pi$ - $\pi$  interaction on MCNT.
3. Advanced negative electrodes of  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ -CNT,  $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT and  $\text{Ti}_3\text{C}_2\text{T}_x$ - $\text{Fe}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT were achieved at  $35 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  mass loading. The comparison of the capacitive



behavior reveals a synergistic effect of each component. The capacitance as high as  $5.52 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  was recorded in aqueous  $0.5 \text{ M Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  electrolyte. Such electrode can be promising for application of asymmetric supercapacitor device.

4. Zn-Fe double hydroxide (Zn-Fe-DH)-multiwalled carbon nanotube (MWCNT) composites were developed. The multifunctional molecule celestine blue was applied as a charge transfer mediator as well as a dispersant, which facilitated the mixing and interfacial charge transfer between Zn-Fe-DH and MWCNT. Besides, a new asymmetrical device was fabricated, containing Zn-Fe-DH-MWCNT anode and PPy-MWCNT cathode in a partially overlapping potential window. A high areal capacitance of  $2.2 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  was obtained in a large voltage window of  $1.6 \text{ V}$ .
5. The problem of poor cyclic stability of FeOOH electrodes was addressed by Zn-doping and the ratio of Zn was optimized at level of 12%. Capacitive performance was further enhanced by composites containing polypyrrole coated carbon nanotubes. The supercapacitor device of 12ZFCPC-MC showed promising performance and generated new direction for future SC applications.
6. (Zn-Fe)OOH-polypyrrole coated carbon nanotube (PNT) anode achieved high areal capacitance of  $4 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  and good cyclic stability of 91% retention after 1000 cycles. Combined with advanced  $\text{Mn}_3\text{O}_4$ -CNT cathode, the device showed  $1.87 \text{ F cm}^{-2}$  high capacitance and excellent retention of 84% after 1000 cycles.
7. The advanced asymmetric device was fabricated based on MXene-PPy negative

electrode and PPy coated MCNT positive electrode. The remarkable capacitive performance achieved at high active mass loading of  $40 \text{ mg cm}^{-2}$  can be attributed to the conceptually new strategy of in-situ PPy polymerization on the MXene surface, with the aid of efficient catecholate-type dispersant for electrostatic dispersion of MXene.

8. The pseudocapacitive properties of magnetic material  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  was investigated. Good electrochemical performance with nearly ideal cyclic voltammograms and galvanostatic charge-discharge data was recorded in a wide potential range of 0.8 V. Besides, advanced chelating dispersant murexide was developed to enhance the interaction between  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$  and conducting additive MCNT. The successful combination of magnetic and pseudocapacitive material provides a platform for the future investigation on this field.

The results of this dissertation have addressed several problems related to synthesis of composite materials and fabrication of supercapacitors. Further attention should be paid to the influence of magnetic properties of SC electrodes and devices. Some spinel group materials, such as  $\text{CuFe}_2\text{O}_4$ ,  $\text{NiFe}_2\text{O}_4$  and  $\text{Y}_3\text{Fe}_5\text{O}_{12}$  can be promising candidates for SCs. The influence of structure of materials on the electrochemical performance should be noticed. New dispersants, colloidal techniques and further development should be given to scalable production and practical application.